



# City of Hamilton

## PLANNING COMMITTEE ADDENDUM

**Meeting #:** 22-008  
**Date:** May 17, 2022  
**Time:** 9:30 a.m.  
**Location:** Due to the COVID-19 and the Closure of City Hall (CC)

All electronic meetings can be viewed at:

City's Website:  
<https://www.hamilton.ca/council-committee/council-committee-meetings/meetings-and-agendas>

City's YouTube Channel:  
<https://www.youtube.com/user/InsideCityofHamilton> or Cable 14

Lisa Kelsey, Legislative Coordinator (905) 546-2424 ext. 4605

**Pages**

### 6. DELEGATION REQUESTS

- \*6.1. Peter De iulio respecting 940-946 Beach Blvd (Recommendation #2 in Item 7.3) (For today's meeting)

### 7. CONSENT ITEMS

- \*7.3. Hamilton Municipal Heritage Committee Report 22-005 5

### 9. PUBLIC HEARINGS / DELEGATIONS

- 9.1. Modifications and Updates to existing Secondary Dwelling Unit and Secondary Dwelling Unit – Detached Regulations (PED20093(c)) (City Wide)

- \*a. Added Written Submissions: 12
  - (i) Ronald McCrory
  - (ii) West End Home Builders' Association

9.2. Municipal Comprehensive Review / Official Plan Review – Phase 1  
Amendments to the Urban Hamilton Official Plan and Rural Hamilton  
Official Plan (PED21067(b)) (City Wide)

a. Written Submissions:

- \*a. Added Written Submissions:
- (ix) D. Christopher Ashwin
  - (x) Patrick and Deborah Doran
  - (xi) Denise O'Connor
  - (xii) Marie Nutter
  - (xiii) Alysha Read
  - (xiv) Cathie Botelho
  - (xv) MaryAnn Hudecki Thompson
  - (xvi) Isadora Van Riemsdijk
  - (xvii) Bill and Gail Lorimer
  - (xviii) Rachelle Sender
  - (xix) Ingrid Hengemuhle
  - (xx) Teresa Gerenscer
  - (xxi) Kelly Holt
  - (xxii) John Boddy
  - (xxiii) Elaine De Ruiter
  - (xxiv) Renee Perazzo
  - (xxv) Ed and Edda engel
  - (xxvi) Jason Hindle
  - (xxvii) Ron and Mary Sealey
  - (xxviii) Reuven Dukas
  - (xxix) Monica Palkowski
  - (xxx) Lyn and Rick Folkes
  - (xxxi) DD Crowley
  - (xxxii) Don Edwards
  - (xxxiii) Brenda Alcock
  - (xxxiv) Rick and Linda Jones
  - (xxxv) Harriet Woodside
  - (xxxvi) Kevin Speers
  - (xxxvii) Erin Schacklette
  - (xxxviii) Erin Mallon
  - (xxxix) Alex Berze
  - (xl) Leah Avery
  - (xli) Don Ryter
  - (xlii) Cynthia Meyer
  - (xliii) Eric Canton
  - (xliv) Sandy Leyland
  - (xlv) Illyria Volcansek



(xvi) Ed Fothergill  
(xvii) Nathalie Belu  
(xlviii) Jaleen Grove  
(xlix) Margo May Taylor  
(l) Deb Peace  
(li) Ibro Kuranovich and Damir Sebesta  
(lii) Wyn Address  
(liii) Jill Tonini  
(liv) Kris Gadjanski  
(lv) Doug Rich  
(lvi) Patty Haardeng  
(lvii) Lori Cefaloni  
(lviii) Margot Olivieri  
(lix) Rob Stovel  
(lx) Lynn MacLennan  
(lxi) Rose Janson  
(lxii) Nancy Hurst  
(lxiii) Karen Pingree  
(lxiv) Melynda Paterson  
(lxv) Simon Woodside  
(lxvi) Zoe Green  
(lxvii) Gord and Angie McNulty  
(lxviii) Laura Katz  
(lxix) Conner Harris  
(lxx) Craig Burley  
(lxxi) Ian Cooke  
(lxxii) Warren Caldwell  
(lxxiii) Graham Roebuck  
(lxxiv) William Hill  
(lxxv) Jan Jansen  
(lxxvi) John McBrien  
(lxxvii) Henry Muggah and Elizabeth  
Crookshank/Muggah  
(lxxviii) Emily Kam  
(lxxix) Michelle Webb  
(lxxx) Marion Redman  
(lxxxii) Doris Khes  
(lxxxiii) Kay Chornook  
(lxxxiv) Lauren Tindall  
(lxxxv) Patricia Baker  
(lxxxvi) Mark Forler  
(lxxxvii) Nonni Iler  
(lxxxviii) Debbie Edwards and Rick Csiernik  
(lxxxviii) Lynn Prince

(lxxxix) Steven Romphf  
(xc) Laurie Nielsen  
(xci) Adan Amer  
(xcii) Chong Long  
(xciii) Corbett Land Strategies  
(xciv) Allyn Walsh  
(xcv) Nicole Smith  
(xcvi) Laura Cox  
(xcvii) The Cadillac Fairview Corporation Limited  
(xcviii) Sidana Holdings and 2474314 Ontario Inc.  
(xcix) Michelle Tom  
(c) Ken Stone  
(ci) Marie Covert  
(cii) Joe Minor  
(ciii) Hammer GP LP and Hammer GP Services Corp.  
(civ) Liz Koblyk  
(cv) Isabel Belanger  
(cvi) Frances Murray  
(cvii) Kathryn Cowan  
(cviii) Duncan Appleford  
(cix) Susan Wortman  
(cx) Donna Spurr  
(cxi) Spencer Steenburgh  
(cxii) Andrea Abeysakara

b. Registered Delegations:

\*a. Added Registered Delegations:

(ii) John Corbett, Corbett Land Strategies  
(iii) Nick Wood, Corbett Land Strategies  
(iv) Lynda Lukasik, Environment Hamilton  
(v) Craig Burley



## Hamilton

### **HAMILTON MUNICIPAL HERITAGE COMMITTEE REPORT 22-005**

**9:30 a.m.**

**Friday, May 13, 2022**

**Due to COVID-19 and the closure of City Hall, this meeting was held virtually**

**Present:** Councillor M. Pearson, A. Denham-Robinson (Chair), D. Beland, J. Brown, K. Burke, G. Carroll, C. Dimitry (Vice-Chair), L. Lunsted, R. McKee and T. Ritchie

**Absent with Regrets:** W. Rosart

**Also Present:** Amy Barnes and Jacqueline McDermid, Archaeological Research Associates Ltd.

### **THE HAMILTON MUNICIPAL HERITAGE COMMITTEE PRESENTS REPORT 22-005 AND RESPECTFULLY RECOMMENDS:**

1. **Recommendation to Designate 56 York Boulevard, Hamilton (Copley / Commercial Block) Under Part IV of the Ontario Heritage Act (PED22108) (Ward 2) (Item 8.1)**
  - (a) That City Council withdraw the 1979 Notice of Intention to Designate under Part IV, Section 29 of the Ontario Heritage Act, for the property at 56 York Boulevard, Hamilton (Copley / Commercial Block);
  - (b) That City Council state its intention to designate under Part IV, Section 29 of the Ontario Heritage Act, the property at 56 York Boulevard, Hamilton (Copley / Commercial Block) in accordance with the Statement of Cultural Heritage Value or Interest and Description of Heritage Attributes of 56 York Boulevard, Hamilton, attached as Appendix "B" to Report PED22108;
  - (c) That the Clerk be directed to give notice of intention to designate the property at 56 York Boulevard, Hamilton as a property of cultural heritage value or interest in accordance with the requirements of section 29 of the Ontario Heritage Act subject to the following:
    - (i) If there are no objections to the designation in accordance with the Ontario Heritage Act, City Council directs staff to introduce the necessary by-law to designate 56 York Boulevard, Hamilton to be of cultural heritage value or interest to City Council;

- (ii) If there are objections in accordance with the Ontario Heritage Act, City Council directs staff to report back to Council to allow Council to consider the objection and make a decision on whether or not to withdraw the notice of intention to designate the property.

**2. Heritage Permit Application HP2022-007, Under Part V of the Ontario Heritage Act, to Permit the Demolition of the Existing Dwelling and Garage, 940 Beach Boulevard, Hamilton (Ward 5) (PED22124) (Item 10.1)**

- (a) That Heritage Permit Application HP2022-007, for the demolition of the Part V designated existing dwelling and detached garage for lands located at 940 Beach Boulevard, under Section 42 of the Ontario Heritage Act, be approved with the following conditions:
  - (i) Implementation of the demolition of the dwelling and detached garage, in accordance with this approval, shall be completed no later than April 30, 2024. If the alterations are not completed by April 30, 2024, then this approval expires as of that date and no alterations shall be undertaken without a new approval issued by the City of Hamilton;
  - (b) That appropriate notice of the Council decision be served on the owner of 940 Beach Boulevard, Hamilton, and the Ontario Heritage Trust, as required under Section 42 of the Ontario Heritage Act.

**FOR INFORMATION:**

**(a) CHANGES TO THE AGENDA (Item 2)**

The Clerk advised the Committee of the following changes to the agenda:

**7. CONSENT ITEMS**

- 7.2 Inventory and Research Working Group Meeting Notes – March 28, 2022
- 7.3 Heritage Permit Applications – Delegated Approvals
  - 7.3(a) Heritage Permit Application HP2022-008 Proposed Alteration of Lobby and Rooftop Addition at 127 Hughson Street North (Ward 2), By-law No. 20-217
  - 7.3(b) Heritage Permit Application HP2022-009: Proposed Alteration of the Windows and Trim at 256-258 MacNab Street North (Ward 2), By-law No. 89-176

**REORDERING OF AGENDA ITEMS:**

- 8.1 Recommendation to Designate 56 York Boulevard, Hamilton (Copley / Commercial Block) Under Part IV of the Ontario Heritage Act (PED22108) (Ward 2)

Staff advised that there is a presentation respecting Item 10.1, Recommendation to Designate 56 York Boulevard, Hamilton (Copley / Commercial Block) Under Part IV of the Ontario Heritage Act (PED22108) (Ward 2), and the item has been moved up the agenda.

The agenda for May 13, 2022, was approved, as amended.

**(b) DECLARATIONS OF INTEREST (Item 3)**

No declarations of interest were made.

**(c) APPROVAL OF MINUTES OF PREVIOUS MEETING (Item 4)**

**(i) April 21, 2022 (Item 4.1)**

The Minutes of the April 21, 2022 meeting of the Hamilton Municipal Heritage Committee were approved, as presented.

**(d) COMMUNICATIONS (Item 5)**

- (i) Correspondence to the Provincial Registrar respecting Heritage Designation under Part IV of the Ontario Heritage Act for 289 Dundas Street East, 292 Dundas Street East, 298 Dundas Street East, 1 Main Street North, 134 Main Street South and 8 Margaret Street, Flamborough (City of Hamilton) (Item 5.1)**

The Correspondence to the Provincial Registrar respecting Heritage Designation under Part IV of the Ontario Heritage Act for 289 Dundas Street East, 292 Dundas Street East, 298 Dundas Street East, 1 Main Street North, 134 Main Street South and 8 Margaret Street, Flamborough (City of Hamilton), be received.

**(e) CONSENT ITEMS (Item 7)**

The following items were received:

- (i) Heritage Permit Review Sub-Committee Minutes - March 15, 2022

- (ii) Inventory and Research Working Group Meeting Notes - March 28, 2022 (Added Item 7.1)
- (iii) Heritage Permit Applications - Delegated Approvals (Added Item 7.3)
  - (a) Heritage Permit Application HP2022-008 Proposed Alteration of Lobby and Rooftop Addition at 127 Hughson Street North (Ward 2), By-law No. 20-217 (Added Item 7.3(a))
  - (b) Heritage Permit Application HP2022-009: Proposed Alteration of the Windows and Trim at 256-258 MacNab Street North (Ward 2), By-law No. 89-176 (Added Item 7.3(b))

**(f) STAFF PRESENTATION (Item 8)**

**(i) Recommendation to Designate 56 York Boulevard, Hamilton (Copley / Commercial Block) Under Part IV of the Ontario Heritage Act (PED22108) (Ward 2) (Item 8.1)**

Amy Barnes and Jacqueline McDermid, Archaeological Research Associates Ltd., addressed Committee with a presentation respecting the Recommendation to Designate 56 York Boulevard, Hamilton (Copley / Commercial Block) Under Part IV of the Ontario Heritage Act (PED22108) (Ward 2).

The Presentation respecting the Recommendation to Designate 56 York Boulevard, Hamilton (Copley / Commercial Block) Under Part IV of the Ontario Heritage Act (PED22108) (Ward 2), be received.

For further disposition of this matter, refer to Item 1.

**(g) GENERAL INFORMATION / OTHER BUSINESS (Item 13)**

The property located at 2235 Upper James Street, Hamilton, was added to the Endangered Building and Landscape (RED) list.

G. Carroll will monitor the property as part of the Buildings and Landscapes list.

The property at 283 Brock Road, Greensville (West Township Hall) was added to the Building and Landscapes of Interest (YELLOW) list.

L. Lunsted will monitor the property as part of the Buildings and Landscapes list.

**(i) Buildings and Landscapes (Item 13.1)**

Update to properties can be viewed in the meeting recording.

The following updates, were received:

**(a) Endangered Buildings and Landscapes (RED):**

**(Red = Properties where there is a perceived immediate threat to heritage resources through: demolition; neglect; vacancy; alterations, and/or, redevelopment)**

- (i) Tivoli, 108 James Street North, Hamilton (D) – T. Ritchie
- (ii) Andrew Sloss House, 372 Butter Road West, Ancaster (D) – C. Dimitry
- (iii) Century Manor, 100 West 5th Street, Hamilton (D) – G. Carroll
- (iv) 18-22 King Street East, Hamilton (D) – W. Rosart
- (v) 24-28 King Street East, Hamilton (D) – W. Rosart
- (vi) 2 Hatt Street, Dundas (R) – K. Burke
- (vii) James Street Baptist Church, 98 James Street South, Hamilton (D) – J. Brown
- (viii) Long and Bisby Building, 828 Sanatorium Road (D) – G. Carroll
- (ix) 120 Park Street, North, Hamilton (R) – R. McKee
- (x) 398 Wilson Street East, Ancaster (D) – C. Dimitry
- (xi) Lampman House, 1021 Garner Road East, Ancaster (D) – C. Dimitry
- (xii) Cathedral Boys School, 378 Main Street East, Hamilton (R) – T. Ritchie
- (xiii) Firth Brothers Building, 127 Hughson Street North, Hamilton (NOID) – T. Ritchie
- (xiv) Auchmar Gate House, Claremont Lodge 71 Claremont Drive (R) – R. McKee
- (xv) Former Hanrahan Hotel (former) 80 to 92 Barton Street East (I)– T. Ritchie
- (xvi) Television City, 163 Jackson Street West (D) – J. Brown
- (xvii) 1932 Wing of the Former Mount Hamilton Hospital, 711 Concession Street (R) – G. Carroll
- (xviii) 215 King Street West, Dundas (I) – K. Burke
- (xix) 679 Main Street East, and 85 Holton Street South, Hamilton (Former St. Giles Church) – D. Beland
- (xx) 219 King Street West, Dundas – K. Burke
- (xxi) 216 Hatt Street, Dundas – K. Burke
- (xxii) 537 King Street East, Hamilton – G. Carroll
- (xxiii) Beach Canal Lighthouse and Cottage (D) – R. McKee
- (xxiv) 2235 Upper James Street, Hamilton – G. Carroll

**(b) Buildings and Landscapes of Interest (YELLOW):**

**(Yellow = Properties that are undergoing some type of change, such as a change in ownership or use, but are not perceived as being immediately threatened)**

- (i) Delta High School, 1284 Main Street East, Hamilton (D) – D. Beland
- (ii) 2251 Rymal Road East, Stoney Creek (R) – C. Dimitry
- (iii) Former Valley City Manufacturing, 64 Hatt Street, Dundas (R) – K. Burke
- (iv) St. Joseph’s Motherhouse, 574 Northcliffe Avenue, Dundas (ND) – W. Rosart
- (v) Copley Building, 104 King Street West; 56 York Blvd., and 63-76 MacNab Street North (NOI) – G. Carroll
- (vi) Dunnington-Grubb Gardens, 1000 Main Street East (within Gage Park) (R) – D. Beland
- (vii) St. Clair Blvd. Conservation District (D) – D. Beland
- (viii) 52 Charlton Avenue West, Hamilton (D) – J. Brown
- (ix) 292 Dundas Street East, Waterdown (R) – L. Lunsted
- (x) Chedoke Estate (Balfour House), 1 Balfour Drive, Hamilton (R) – T. Ritchie
- (xi) Binkley Property, 50-54 Sanders Blvd., Hamilton (R) - J. Brown
- (xii) 62 6th Concession East, Flamborough (I) - L. Lunsted
- (xiii) Cannon Knitting Mill, 134 Cannon Street East, Hamilton (R) – T. Ritchie
- (xiv) 1 Main Street West, Hamilton (D) – W. Rosart
- (xv) 54 - 56 Hess Street South, Hamilton (R) – J. Brown
- (xvi) 384 Barton Street East, Hamilton – T. Ritchie
- (xvii) 311 Rymal Road East, Hamilton – C. Dimitry
- (xviii) 42 Dartnell Road, Hamilton (Rymal Road Stations Silos) – G. Carroll
- (xix) Knox Presbyterian Church, 23 Melville Street, Dundas – K. Burke
- (xx) 84 York Blvd. (Philpott Church), Hamilton – G. Carroll
- (xxi) 283 Brock Road, Greensville (West Township Hall) – L. Lunsted

**(c) Heritage Properties Update (GREEN):**

**(Green = Properties whose status is stable)**

- (i) Auchmar, 88 Fennell Avenue West, Hamilton (D) – R. McKee
- (ii) Former Post Office, 104 King Street West, Dundas (R) – K. Burke
- (iii) Rastrick House, 46 Forest Avenue, Hamilton – G. Carroll
- (iv) 125 King Street East, Hamilton (R) – T. Ritchie

**(d) Heritage Properties Update (black):**

**(Black = Properties that HMHC have no control over and may be demolished)**

- (i) 442, 450 and 452 Wilson Street East, Ancaster – C. Dimitry  
Planning Committee – May 17, 2022



**(ii) Resignation from the Hamilton Municipal Heritage Committee (Added Item 13.2)**

The Resignation of D. Beland, announced at today's meeting, was received.

**(g) ADJOURNMENT (Item 15)**

There being no further business, the Hamilton Municipal Heritage Committee adjourned at 11:01a.m.

Respectfully submitted,

Alissa Denham-Robinson, Chair  
Hamilton Municipal Heritage Committee

Loren Kolar  
Legislative Coordinator  
Office of the City Clerk

**From:** Ronald McCrory  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 10:56 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** 2nd dwelling unit

Hamilton has amalgamated the surrounding communities which includes Ancaster where I live. Up until the 1980s we had a zoning law that a building lot had to be a minimum of 70'. We now have lots as small as 35' wide. We need to change the zoning bylaws in Ancaster for basement apartments too. In Ancaster we have more restrictive zoning restrictions than residential areas in Hamilton. We need to align these better so that Ancaster residents can also have basement apartments. This would help alleviate sprawl onto farmland and would also help seniors stay in their homes longer. I was doing a reno 7 years ago and one of the contractors I employed told me he was also working around the corner from my house. He said the homeowner had put a larger window into the basement. The Building Inspector saw this and asked why the larger window. The Homeowner told him he was going to rent out the basement. As he was a young new homeowner this would help with the mortgage payments. The Building Inspector promptly went out to his truck and came back with a document that the homeowner had to sign. This document said the homeowner was now aware he was not allowed to rent out his basement and would be liable for up to a \$20,000 fine if he did so. We need to change the restrictive zoning bylaws in Ancaster. I am retired and if I could rent out my basement it would help me stay in my house. I hope we in the new Hamilton could have all zoning rules applied evenly. Thanks, Ronald McCrory.

May 17, 2022

## Secondary Dwelling Units – Multi-Stakeholder Letter

To members of Hamilton Planning Committee,

We are writing to you as a group of key stakeholders involved in the City of Hamilton's development and approval of the new Secondary Dwelling Unit (SDU) By-laws approved by Council. Our organizations and collective membership were pleased to see Hamilton adopt a permissive framework for SDUs and to have seen positive uptake in building these units. With the policy in place for one year, now is the time for evaluation and recalibration of the policy. We suggest there is some urgency for greater education on the benefits SDUs have for our City, and we are very supportive of the policy changes put forward today by the Policy Planning & Zoning By-law Reform team to facilitate easier uptake of this small scale intensification option City-wide.

### Education

SDUs are new to Hamilton. We believe there is room for education for both City committees tasked with policy implementation and members of the public, in terms of how they support the City's intensification objectives. The City's initial education materials used during the policy development phase were excellent. They helped to clearly identify what is permitted, and how implementing a secondary dwelling unit could work. Our organizations recommend the City of Hamilton produce an update to the consultation materials that outline the policies and zoning requirements in a user and public friendly way. Building on this, we also believe there to be a key opportunity to educate Committee of Adjustment members so that they have the tools to make decisions on minor variances for SDUs in a way that is guided by the provincial and local framework that encourages them.

### Policy Recommendations

We wish to share a further recommendation with the City of Hamilton. Based on our collective organizational experience working with these policies, we believe unit size and setback requirements will benefit from refinement. We recommend the City consider increasing the unit size permissions for detached SDUs where they may be needed for accessibility purposes, building to higher standards of energy efficiency, or on larger lots where an increased size of the unit would not cause adverse impacts. Furthermore, existing setback requirements have been identified as a challenge especially on the Hamilton Mountain. We recognize that making alterations to these requirements would require further discussion, especially as it relates to site permeability and stormwater management. Our organizations would be pleased to participate in such a discussion with City Staff.

### Conclusion

The West End Home Builders' Association, the Hamilton Burlington Society of Architects, Environment Hamilton, and the Laneway Suites & Secondary Dwelling Units in Hamilton Group all believe this is an important opportunity to refine the Secondary Dwelling Unit requirements to facilitate greater uptake of this important policy initiative. We wish to reiterate our collective organizations' support for the policy changes put forward today, and we look forward to continued collaboration with the City on these policies in the years to come.

Kind Regards,



Environment  
Hamilton



Hamilton/Burlington  
Society of Architects



CC:

Mike Collins-Williams, RPP, CEO, West End Home Builders' Association

Agata Mancini, M.Arch., OAA, Chair, Hamilton Burlington Society of Architects

Lynda Lukasik, PhD, Executive Director, Environment Hamilton

Emma Cubitt, March OAA, MRAIC, LEED® AP, Administrator, Laneway Suites & Secondary Dwelling Units in Hamilton

**From:** D. Christopher Ashwin  
**Sent:** Wednesday, May 11, 2022 9:21 AM  
**To:** Farr, Jason <[Jason.Farr@hamilton.ca](mailto:Jason.Farr@hamilton.ca)>; [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** boundary extension

Hello,

I am a long time ward 2 resident and homeowner. I am writing to voice to the ongoing opposition to expanding Hamilton's boundaries for new housing. I think its ridiculous to continue building far flung suburbs in 2022. I variably, it's the property taxes of those living in dense areas that has to support this unsupportable growth. We need to continue to incentivize building high and especially medium density housing in the core. There is so much space downtown.

Sincerely

D. Chris Ashwin

Sent from [Mail](#) for Windows

From: Deborah Doran  
Sent: Thursday, May 12, 2022 9:58 AM  
To: [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
Subject: Freeze Urban Boundary

Please add my vote to freeze our urban boundary for the sake of our descendants and smarter better serviced urban areas.

Thank you,  
Patrick Doran  
Sent from my iPhone

**From:** Denise O'Connor

**Sent:** Thursday, May 12, 2022 11:23 AM

**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)

**Cc:** VanderBeek, Arlene <[Arlene.VanderBeek@hamilton.ca](mailto:Arlene.VanderBeek@hamilton.ca)>; Office of the Mayor <[Officeofthe.Mayor@hamilton.ca](mailto:Officeofthe.Mayor@hamilton.ca)>

**Subject:** GRIDS/MCR plan

I am writing in support of freezing our urban boundary. As has been identified, there is sufficient space within the current boundary to meet the growth targets, which is better for both the city's bottom line and as a measure to mitigate climate change

Sincerely  
Denise O'Connor

**From:** Marie Nutter  
**Sent:** Wednesday, May 11, 2022 3:47 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/ MCR PLAN

Hello,

I would like to voice my support for freezing the urban boundary. I support farmland, and climate resilient, diverse urban neighborhoods.

Expanding the urban boundaries would ruin one of my favourite parts of Hamilton: it's proximity to green space. I know people living in Toronto who have to drive for hours just to see a farm or real green space. That isn't who Hamilton is. Please freeze the urban boundary and protect Hamilton.

Best,  
Marie Nutter  
Ward 4 resident

**From:** Alysha Read  
**Sent:** Tuesday, May 10, 2022 9:58 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR - May 17th Statutory Public Meeting

Hello Clerk team,

I have had the privilege of calling Hamilton home for over a year now. I've watched closely the developments around the discussion of where we grow. I am writing in to show my support for farmland protection, climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods for our city, and investment within the urban core. I believe this will be achieved (with time and several trend setting policies) with a firm urban boundary.

I know this is a hard decision, but there is too much potential within the urban boundary to spread the resources outwards. I've only ever seen that result in suburban sprawl, rather than intentional/walk-able/mixed-income/multi-generational communities.

Thank you,  
Alysha



**From:** Cathie Botelho  
**Sent:** Tuesday, May 10, 2022 2:46 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Cc:** cathiebotelho <[cathiebotelho@yahoo.ca](mailto:cathiebotelho@yahoo.ca)>  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR for May 17, 2022 Public Meeting

Good afternoon.

I am writing to show my support for protecting farmland, and the need for a climate resilient, inclusive urban neighborhoods in Hamilton.

The Ford government's Bill 109 should not apply, as the majority of Hamiltonians have spoken out against greater urban sprawl.

Thank you kindly,

Cathie Botelho

From: MaryAnn  
Sent: Thursday, May 12, 2022 2:50 PM  
To: [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
Subject: Re: GRIDS2/MCR May 17/22 Statutory Public Meeting

No farmland, no food. No affordable inclusive urban housing, more homeless, tent living, more drain on city resources.

We are living in a time of denying what we see and denying what we know, to our great detriment and potential extinction. We cannot continue in this reckless path of destroying the very environment that supports life as we know it.

Those few (developers, politicians) who benefit from this destruction cannot see past their own wallets it seems. "For the greater good" used to be a phrase describing the driving force in Canadian interactions. It is absent in the mindset of the developers and politicians who want to ravage productive farmland that feeds our cities. It is absent in politicians who want to increase pressure on the environment by creating more highways by paving over paradise.

When will care and protection of our Greenbelt, farmlands and for the environment become standard practice in Hamilton Ontario? When will municipal and provincial politicians embrace acting for the greater good? We don't have time to discuss. We don't have time for studies. We must protect farmland, and become climate champions. The time for action now.

MaryAnn Hudecki Thompson  
Dundas, Ontario

**From:** Isadora van Riemsdijk

**Sent:** Tuesday, May 10, 2022 3:49 PM

**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)

**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting - Do not extend Hamilton city limits

Good afternoon,

This is a note to express support to fix the current city limits to promote building up not out. There is a fair amount inefficiently used land in the city that can be better used. I support retention and expansion of everything that contributes to a healthy resilient watershed including farmland protection and public transport/ bikes for travel within the city and between cities. I see this as key to a healthy and productive society.

- Isadora van Riemsdijk

From: Bill Lorimer  
Sent: Tuesday, May 10, 2022 2:54 PM  
To: [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
Subject: GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Please no city expansion. I support protection for farmland climate resilience and inclusive urban neighbourhoods. The city has already strongly voted for no expansion is needed til 2050

Blessings, Gail Lorimer

**From:** Rachelle Sender  
**Sent:** Tuesday, May 10, 2022 3:14 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

I am a family physician living in Hamilton. I am very concerned about the adverse effect of urban sprawl on the health of my patients and of this community.

I support farmland protection and climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods for our city!

Sincerely

Rachelle Sender MD, CCFP

**From:** ingrid.hengemuhle  
**Sent:** Tuesday, May 10, 2022 3:18 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Hello,

I want to send this letter prior to the May17th GRIDS2/MCR meeting to voice my support for farmland protection, a climate resilient and inclusive urban neighborhood for our city.

Regards

Ingrid Hengemuhle

From: Teresa Gerenscer  
Sent: Tuesday, May 10, 2022 3:40 PM  
To: [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
Subject: GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Hello,I am not in support of an urban boundry expansion or urban sprawl. I support to protect the 3300 acres of prime Hamilton farmland. I am also concerned about the proposed BILL 109 that would give the government right to overturn a Hamilton decision.

Sincerely,  
Teresa Gerencser Reg.N, Hamilton Mountain.

Sent from my iPad

**From:** Kelly na  
**Sent:** Tuesday, May 10, 2022 3:47 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Hello!

With respect to the **GRIDS2/MCR** plan to be discussed at the **May 17th Statutory Public Meeting**, please know that I am AGAINST expanding the Hamilton boundaries.

We need to **support farmland protection + climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods for our city!**

Best,

Kelly Holt



**From:** John Boddy  
**Sent:** Tuesday, May 10, 2022 3:47 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Reference GRIDS2/MCR

Submission for the May 17 statutory public meeting.

The city of Hamilton should uphold the decision to freeze the existing urban boundary for the following reasons:

Protect farmland – once it is gone, it is gone forever.

Climate resilience – we need strong, healthy ecosystems, with lots of protected land to offset the effects of climate change and promote species diversity, prevent the loss of vital habitat for endangered species.

Watershed protection - we need to stop draining, filling in, paving over and polluting our watersheds. Abundant clean water is necessary for all life and to be healthy.

Furthermore, there is enough vacant land and underused land in the existing urban boundary to accommodate all the projected population growth over the planning time frame.

We have an opportunity to create a high population density downtown core that will be an economic and social stimulus to the downtown.

This vacant land or underused land is often already serviced with sewers, water, electricity, telephone and cable, sidewalks and roads, streetlights, even transit. The city will save money by developing these lands first with higher density housing. It is well known that urban sprawl is much more expensive for the city to service than existing lands within the urban boundary.

For these reasons I am opposed to expanding the urban boundary.

Sincerely,

John Boddy

From: Elaine de Ruiter  
Sent: Tuesday, May 10, 2022 4:00 PM  
To: [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
Subject: GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Stop the urban boundary. Period! We have plenty of space within boundaries now! Be kind to our environment and SAVE our PRECIOUS FARMLAND!

Sincerely Bob and Elaine de Ruiter

Sent by R.E.D.

From: Renee Perazzo  
Sent: Tuesday, May 10, 2022 4:03 PM  
To: [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
Subject: GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Good day!

My name is Renée Perazzo; I am a resident of Hamilton. I appreciate the work you do. I would like to vote against urban sprawl. Please protect our farm and wetlands!

Have a nice day!

Renée

Sent from my iPhone

From: Edda Engel  
Sent: Tuesday, May 10, 2022 4:10 PM  
To: [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
Subject: GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

We have lived in this Binbrook, Hannon area for over fifty years we have seen the loss of too many farms. We need farms to produce food for Ontario for the future. Please use the already serviced properties in the city for housing use. Too much money is spent bringing sewers and water to this area. We need to keep housing more affordable for people. All this paving must cease. We have to think of our environment!

Ed and Edda Engel  
Sent from my iPad

From: Jason Hindle  
Sent: Tuesday, May 10, 2022 5:39 PM  
To: [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
Subject: GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Dear Clerk,

I am a 24 year resident of Ward 1 and am writing in support of no urban boundary expansion.

I am very concerned about the projections of increased droughts from climate change and the negative impact on crop yields worldwide. We need to preserve all the top grade soil we have around Hamilton to enhance our food security.

I also support increased gentle density in the existing boundary to have more efficient delivery of municipal services thereby keeping taxes lower.

Thank you for submitting my letter to the May 17 meeting.

Jason Hindle

**From:** Ron and Mary Sealey  
**Sent:** Tuesday, May 10, 2022 8:11 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Dear Planning Committee:

This note is in reference to the GRIDS2/MCR plan to be provided to the May 17th public meeting.

We would like to thank you for voting for no more sprawl in Hamilton!

The Hamilton urban boundary must be frozen for the foreseeable future to protect farmland for food security, to mitigate the effects of climate change, and to promote inclusive urban neighbourhoods in the City of Hamilton.

Thank you! Thank you!  
Mary Sealey

**From:** Reuven Dukas  
**Sent:** Tuesday, May 10, 2022 9:06 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

I am writing to express my strong support farmland protection + climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods for our city!

I thus endorse the city's decision to freeze its urban boundary.

Sincerely,

Reuven Dukas

**From:** Monica Palkowski  
**Sent:** Tuesday, May 10, 2022 9:30 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Hello,

I'm writing this email to express my enthusiastic support for plans to FREEZE OUR URBAN BOUNDARY ahead of Hamilton's Planning Committee's proposal in the mandatory Statutory Public Meeting this Tuesday, May 17th, 2022.

We are living in a climate crisis and it is crucial that Hamilton protects prime farmland and bio-diversity and supports climate-resistant, inclusive urban neighborhoods.

Thank you for your time and consideration.

Best,

Monica Palkowski

Resident, Ward 13



**From:** Lyn Folkes  
**Sent:** Tuesday, May 10, 2022 11:18 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

This letter is in reference to the GRIDS2/MCR plan and is meant for the May 17th Statutory Public Meeting.

My husband and I are very concerned about the climate emergency. We support the protection of farmland as well as climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods in our city.

We know that urban sprawl will just speed up the suffering that our future holds today for all of us. It's inevitable because Ontario is not doing its part to reduce GHG emissions and Canada has not met even one of our promised national emissions targets to date.

It's simple, the people making lots of money by harming us just don't care. Many developers have only a short-sighted view of a world paved in concrete that will make them rich quickly. They think that they can buy themselves out of being impacted by global warming somehow -- but they are dead wrong! And we will all be dead sooner if we don't stop this destructive blind-sided thinking.

Plans to freeze our urban boundary go before Hamilton's Planning Committee for final approval in the mandatory Statutory Public Meeting on May 17th. I certainly hope that our municipality holds its ground on stopping urban sprawl -- like the residents of Hamilton clearly supported by a vote.

The Ford PCs say they can't be told what to do by the Liberal Federal government -- that it is illegal for Prime Minister Trudeau to step on Premiers' toes. So why then, does Doug Ford think it is fair for his government to use illegal tactics like MZOs, and dismantling good provincial environmental protection systems, to stomp all over the rights of municipalities?

The provincial government are dangerous bullies that we need to stand up against. We don't want to see our beautiful city and green belt both ruined by poorly-planned sprawl! It's already happening with new urban developments popping up quickly all around our smaller centers -- Mount Hope and the Airport lands have doubled in paved area recently, and even Caledonia next door has cleared huge areas of farmland. This is happening today around many urban centers whether they want it or not! Residents' voices mean nothing to our provincial PC government and that has to be illegal!! We pay taxes here to protect our home and Doug Ford is abusing his powers to limit ours.

Something has to be done to stop this ABUSE! Please continue to JUST SAY NO and take every action possible to stop the bullies and protect the citizens of Hamilton. Please, we beg our entire municipal government to keep pushing back and never give in to this complete insanity!!

This is not our Ontario! Our beautiful Ontario is being scarred forever -- the licence plates should never have been changed. Everything the PC provincial government touches is degraded and destroyed.

Donna Skelly does not deserve a say in Hamilton politics if she aligns herself with this kind of insulting provincial government. I will never trust her government and I will never vote PC again as long as I live.

This is from Hamilton residents who are beyond concerned for our future - we're going to lose hope soon if we don't take the climate emergency seriously in Ontario soon! Hamilton must take a very strong stand regardless of what the Ford government wants. We need to set an example for other municipalities to follow.

Please stand strong with your voters, the taxpayers of Hamilton and say NO forever to the big bully who is Premier Doug Ford. We hope he loses the election!!

Sincerely,

Lyn & Rick Folkes,

Ward 8 Hamilton

**From:** DD Crowley  
**Sent:** Wednesday, May 11, 2022 8:00 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Hello,

As a rural Hamilton taxpayer myself, I personally know the importance of land stewardship and maintaining farmland for crops and livestock. I support Hamilton's plan to freeze the urban boundary and not encroach further on sensitive rural areas. I am extremely concerned at the province's potential ability to override Hamilton residents' clearly stated desires for our community.

I stand with the City and will do everything in my power to help make this a reality. Protecting our farmlands should be everyone's number one priority. Please add my support to the content of the May 17th Public Meeting.

Thank you,

--

**DD Crowley**

**From:** Don Edwards  
**Sent:** Wednesday, May 11, 2022 8:05 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Dear clerk:

I am writing in reference to the GRIDS2/MCR plan .

My letter is intended for the May 17th Statutory Public meeting.

I support the protection of farmland!

I support climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods in Hamilton.

Please , do the right thing for my children and grandchildren!

Do not allow urban sprawl over farmland.

Thank you.

Don Edwards

**From:** Brenda Alcock  
**Sent:** Wednesday, May 11, 2022 12:09 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

I am submitting a letter of support for the GRID/MCR .We need the open spaces for future generations as the climate changes affect more and more growing spaces across the world and in our own area of Hamilton and regions close by. DO NOT grant any more country space to buildings, use the spaces already in the centres .

Mrs B. Alcock.

**From:** Rick Jones  
**Sent:** Wednesday, May 11, 2022 1:31 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

**This letter is in reference to the GRIDS2/MCR plan and is meant for the May 17th Statutory Public Meeting.**

**I fully support farmland protection + climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods for our city. There is lots of space within our current urban boundary to support the population growth. Old industrial lands need to be redeveloped and used to create a vibrant city and waterfront.**

**Thank you,**

**Rick and Linda Jones**

**From:** Harriet Woodside  
**Sent:** Wednesday, May 11, 2022 6:14 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Please, please don't bend to those with a private interest in urban sprawl. Instead, please do listen to Hamilton citizens who have clearly let you know that we want to protect our farmland, preserve our environment and create high density, inclusive neighbourhoods in Hamilton.

Stay firm. You will find that the community you represent is with you.

Thank you.

Harriet Woodside

**From:** Kevin Speers  
**Sent:** Tuesday, May 10, 2022 2:49 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

We need to freeze our urban boundary all over Ontario.

This letter is in regard to the May 17th Statutory Public Meeting; (see subject line).

My family and I support farmland protection and climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods for our city and province.

The current provincial government is not concerned with climate change and needs to be replaced in the upcoming election to reflect the will of the people of Ontario.

Sincerely  
Kevin Speers and Family



**From:** Erin S

**Sent:** Tuesday, May 10, 2022 3:37 PM

**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)

**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR plan May 17th Statutory Public Meeting -Public Comments

To Mayor Eisenberger and Councilors,

There isn't much left to be said about freezing our urban boundary that hasn't already been said and debated. The citizens have voted and staff and council heard us. I support the freezing of the urban boundary and working towards making better use of our existing boundaries as a way to create more diverse housing options. Leave our Prime Agricultural lands for farming and leave our wetlands alone to do what they do best.

Thank you.

Kind regards,

Erin Shacklette  
Hamilton

**From:** Erin Mallon  
**Sent:** Thursday, May 12, 2022 8:47 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR plan public meeting

Please freeze the urban boundary and focus on green infrastructure and density infill in the urban core. I support farmland protection + climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods for our city!

Erin

--

Erin E. Mallon, M.Sc. Ecologist

**From:** Alex B  
**Sent:** Wednesday, May 11, 2022 11:53 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR Plan

I am writing to inform you that I support the farmland protection + climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods.

I have been extremely disappointed with the city over the past 5 years, you do not seem to take in to consideration what the people actually want. Over 90% of the people who voted, voted to STOP SPRAWL and now, once again, the city is giving everyone the middle finger and letting us know you do not care what we think, you care about lining your pockets.

From a deeply disappointed Hamiltonian  
Alex Berze  
Ward 3

**From:** Leah Avery  
**Sent:** Wednesday, May 11, 2022 10:52 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** Grids2/mcr plan

Hello,

This email is to voice my support of farmland protection, inclusive, dense urban neighbourhoods, and a commitment to no boundary expansion.

Thank you,

Leah

**From:** Don Ryter  
**Sent:** Tuesday, May 10, 2022 3:32 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Cc:** [brenda.johnson@hamilton.ca](mailto:brenda.johnson@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR

I am corresponding to express my continuing support for freezing our city's urban boundary. There is considerable opportunity to meet the housing needs of our anticipated population growth, within existing city limits. To loosen the freeze would result in unnecessary loss of farmlands and negative impacts on the environment.

Don Ryter

From: cynthia meyer  
Sent: Thursday, May 12, 2022 9:00 AM  
To: [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
Subject: GRIDS2MCR public meeting May 17,2022

To whom it may concern,  
I strongly support a fixed urban boundary in order to preserve Hamilton's farm lands and wetlands.

I look to you, to carry this forward and to build urban neighbourhoods where people can know their neighbours and walk to where they need to go, that are safe and welcoming, not isolating. This is a great opportunity for innovative, creative design that is resilient and humane. Gehl Architects of Copenhagen have been doing such inspiring work and developing green areas within an established city.

We can too!

Our public transit system must be fully integrated and to do that The HSR MUST BE THE OPERATIRS OF THE LRT. That way Hamilton riders can have a seamless connection throughout the city.

Thank you for allowing me to communicate my wishes to you.

Cybthia Meyer

Sent from my iPhone

**From:** Eric Canton  
**Sent:** Wednesday, May 11, 2022 11:34 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** Letter of Support for GRIDS2 / MCR

To whom it may concern, I believe that we should freeze our urban boundaries and would like my councillor to vote **on May 17th** accordingly. I support farmers, our farmland and absolutely in our local environment.

Thank you

**Eric Canton**

Virtual Creations Inc.  
Dundas Ontario

**From:** Sandy Leyland  
**Sent:** Tuesday, May 10, 2022 4:03 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** stop the sprawl

Please stop the sprawl into our green areas. We all need to protect those places for the generations of people to come. There are ways of increasing housing without going and destroying farmers fields, wet lands and forests that are left. No one gains from this except multi millionaire construction companies that build houses for the well to do and roads for those wealthy people to get to their homes “in the country”. It will not be the country after all this destruction, all it will do is add more pollution to our already polluted air.

Think of your grand children and their grandchildren who will thank you in their prayers for saving our collective green space from destruction.

Thank you  
Sandy Leyland  
Sent from [Mail](#) for Windows



**From:** Illyria Volcansek  
**Sent:** Thursday, May 12, 2022 8:52 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** Support Freezing Urban Boundary

Hello,

I would like to voice my support for freezing Hamilton's Urban Boundary and the GRIDS2 plan. Moving forward, we need to focus on creating resilient, affordable, and diverse communities in urban areas that are designed to minimize environmental impact. Protecting farmland now means providing for our future. I appreciate your time.

Kind regards,  
-Illyria

# FPD

## FOTHERGILL PLANNING & DEVELOPMENT INC.

62 DAFFODIL CRES. • HAMILTON, ON L9K 1E1 • PHONE: (905) 577-1077 • FAX: (905) 546-0545 • E-MAIL: edf@nas.net

April 28, 2022

Rose Caterini  
City Clerk  
City of Hamilton  
71 Main St W, 4<sup>th</sup> floor  
Hamilton ON L8P 4Y5

Dear Ms. Caterini:

**Re: Proposed Minor Urban Boundary Expansion - 329 and 345 Parkside Drive**

Please accept this correspondence on behalf of the owner of Alexander Place as support for the staff recommendation to include their property within an urban boundary expansion.

The owner supports the Municipal Comprehensive Review process and the results of this exercise as outlined in Report PED17010(q) which was presented to the General Issues Committee on April 20, 2022. We understand that the recommendations are being considered by the Planning Committee at their upcoming meeting of May 17, 2022. We would ask that this correspondence be presented to the Committee as support for the staff recommendations.

In the consideration of the addition of these lands to the Urban Area, we feel that it is important to recognize that the property is currently used as a long-term care facility. The current zoning of the property permits a new, or expanded, long term care facility as well as a retirement home. The proposed amendment will allow the existing use to continue and expand. It will also allow this development site to be used for multiple residential dwellings which are intended to be used for seniors. We believe the proposed amendment will allow for the proper continuation of the existing use as well as redevelopment options which will provide enhancements to the housing and long-term care needs of Waterdown.

Thank you very much for your consideration.

Sincerely,

**FOTHERGILL PLANNING AND DEVELOPMENT INC.**

  
E.J. Fothergill, MCIP, RPP  
President

cc. Bob Campbell  
Brandi Clement  
Valerie Dawn  
Heather Travis

Chris Gunther  
David Jarlette  
Councillor Judi Partridge  
Lisa Kelsey

**From:** Natalie Belu

**Sent:** Wednesday, May 11, 2022 1:41 PM

**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)

**Subject:** Thoughts on the GRIDS2/MCR plan ahead of the May 17 Statutory Public Meeting

To the city of Hamilton,

I wanted to voice my support for a Hamilton that protects our farmlands and climate resilience. Hamilton is a city I got the pleasure to move to in 2015 for my university studies and have chosen to stay in for the start of my professional career. I'd like to live somewhere where the health of our immediate environment is a top priority that will not be overshadowed by financial interests, and where the issue of urban expansion is addressed in a sustainable manner (ie. building on what we already have in our downtown core).

Thank you for reading,

**Natalie Belu**

Ph.D. Candidate in Biology  
Cameron Lab, McMaster University  
Hamilton, ON

**From:** Jaleen Grove  
**Sent:** Tuesday, May 10, 2022 10:45 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** support stopping urban sprawl

RE: GRIDS2/MCR plan; May 17th Statutory Public Meeting.

Dear tax-paid workers and representatives at City Hall,

Please protect agricultural lands and conservation areas - indeed, work to increase them. Do not build on them.

Please do better, more ecologically sustainable housing development within the existing city boundaries.

Sincerely,

SJ Grove

--

Jaleen Grove, PhD  
Assistant Professor, Illustration Studies | Rhode island School of Design

**From:** margo may taylor  
**Sent:** Thursday, May 12, 2022 9:11 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

good evening...

my email is in reference to the GRIDS2/MCR plan and is meant for the may 17th statutory public meeting

i am deeply concerned as i very much support farmland protection that equals inclusive neighbourhoods for our city .

farmlands are precious they provide fresh fruit and fresh vegetables and fresh meat and eggs we as a country as a planet can no longer sustain large grow

ops that produce mass meats mass vegetables mass fruit for what purpose we may get edibles but our environment pays dearly for it .

farms are sustainable mass grow ops are not .

our choice is quite simple whether hamilton farmland is protected or whether 3300 acres of prime hamilton farmland is lost to suburban sprawl which in

turn gives us more highways requiring vehicles which need fossil fuels which will take you to a home that is mass produced that has badly affected our ecosystem for what a change of scenery .

not all of us wish to live in big city neighbourhoods... not all of us believe that gas guzzlers on paved highways let alone streets with cookie cutter homes

are the answer to our future... once we lose those lands they never return... once these lands are lost so will the animals no matter big or small will not return .

after all their ecosystem will be gone .

as a society the people of hamilton deserve better and that means clean air fresh farmland with fresh clean air and vegetables and fruits and cows and pigs and chickens that produce eggs this thinking is not backward it is a greener more sustainable future for all .

margo may taylor

**From:** Deb Peace  
**Sent:** Thursday, May 12, 2022 8:55 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** May 17th Statutory Public Meeting

The following is in reference to GRIDS2/MCR

We have been on quite a long journey of standing up for the Urban Boundary Freeze. The people have spoken, clearly supporting farmland protection. We know our farmland is precious. Once it is lost, it will never be replaced. We also know that there are spaces available within our boundary for developing creative, inclusive urban spaces/ neighbourhoods to address our citizens needs for affordable housing. We delay acting on climate solutions at our peril.

People have been really engaged and passionate about these issues over the past many months – showing up to demonstrate their commitment in spite of being discouraged by the bully tactics of our provincial government.

Please stand up for Hamilton & approve the Boundary Freeze.  
Thank you for your good work. Sincerely,  
Deborah Peace  
Dundas, ON

**From:** ibro kuranovich  
**Sent:** Thursday, May 12, 2022 4:56 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** Urban boundary issue

Hi, I would like to add my voice again urban boundary expansion.  
We need to protect our prime farmland and intensity growth density within our current boundary.

Regards,  
Damir Sebesta

From: Wyn Andress  
Sent: Friday, May 13, 2022 8:18 AM  
To: [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
Subject: GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Greetings: I want my voice to be heard in regards to the GRIDS2/MCR meeting on May 17th.

STOP SPRAWL!

I absolutely do not want to see expansion into the rural areas. It is important to protect our farmland in order to feed our families, & staying local means we stay within the 100 mile radius, reducing emissions that are so harmful to the environment!

Stay local!

Support local!

We need to protect our environment for future generations; and to honour diversity and inclusion!

Namaste & Be Blessed! ❤️ ✨

Wyn Andress

"...once you are Real you can't be ugly, except to people who don't understand." The Velveteen Rabbit  
Sent from my iPhone



**From:** Jill  
**Sent:** Friday, May 13, 2022 9:55 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR plan - May 17th Statutory Public Meeting

Dear clerk,

I would like to submit this letter in support of the **GRIDS 2 / MCR** (Growth Related Integrated Development Strategy / Municipal Comprehensive Review) and its focus on housing intensification; ranging from gentle density in existing low density neighbourhoods (ie. SDUs) to middle density along major arterials, to high density in places like downtown Hamilton.

This is the only responsible way to move forward, and maintains the existing urban boundary, protects our farmland, promotes climate resilience, and more immediately provides affordable and inclusive housing to everyone.

Sincerely, a concern citizen,  
Jill Tonini

**From:** Kris Gadjanski  
**Sent:** Friday, May 13, 2022 10:15 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** Re: GRIDS2/MCR plan - please support

I am writing today in support of a firm urban boundary for the City of Hamilton. The exciting and progressive LRT route will provide a solid core along which to intensify development for residential options throughout the city. I am particularly excited about the potential for an increase in affordable residential units suited to a range of budgets and family sizes that in locations that do not require the use of a vehicle.

Gentle intensification not only works towards achieving the city's climate goals, it will ensure Hamilton becomes "the best place to raise a child and age successfully." Importantly, it will also keep the City's stretched budget in check. Intensification will improve our economy, our quality of life, and our physical health by reducing pollution.

Thank you for supporting this plan.

**From:** Douglas Rich  
**Sent:** Friday, May 13, 2022 11:49 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Please keep the urban boundary frozen once gone it will never be replaced, the future is ours to lose!

Thank-you

Doug Rich

**From:** patricia haardeng

**Sent:** Friday, May 13, 2022 12:33 PM

**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)

**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR planning meant for the May 17th Statutory Public Meeting

Hello

I'm writing in support of farmland protection + climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods for our city!

Thank you for all your doing to champion this.

Patty Haardeng

Resident of Mount Hope

**From:** Lori Cefaloni

**Sent:** Friday, May 13, 2022 12:51 PM

**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)

**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR plan May 17th meeting - No to Urban Sprawl

Hello - I vote NO to Urban Sprawl. My latter letter is in reference to and is meant for the May 17th Statutory Public Meeting. I support farmland protection + climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods for our city!  
Thank you. Lori Cefaloni

**From:** margot olivieri  
**Sent:** Friday, May 13, 2022 1:37 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR plan

This letter is in reference to and meant for the May 17<sup>th</sup> Statutory Public Meeting.

I would like add my voice to the many citizens who support farmland protection and climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods in Hamilton. I support facilitating various types of intensification in the appropriate places in our city (eg high density in the downtown area, gentle density in low density neighbourhoods). I am supportive of a firm boundary limit to residential growth.

Thank you for the opportunity to weigh in on this critical and time sensitive issue.

Margot Olivieri  
Dundas Ontario

---

**Stovel and Associates Inc.**  
*Planners, Agrologists and Environmental Consultants*

May 13, 2022

Hamilton City Hall  
71 Main Street West  
Hamilton, Ontario  
L8P 4Y5

Attention: **Heather Travis**, Senior Project Manager, Policy Planning

**RE: City of Hamilton Official Plan Update (MCR GRIDS 2)**

Dear Ms. Travis:

Further to our correspondence to you dated February 12, 2021, May 14, 2021, May 31, 2021, August 17, 2021, November 08, 2021 and March 07, 2022, my client has had an opportunity to review the proposed MCR GRIDS 2 – Official Plan Review.

As you are aware, my clients, Greenhorizons Holdings Inc. and The Greenhorizons Group of Farms Ltd. (“Greenhorizons”), 1231 Shantz Station Road Inc. (“Shantz”) and Willow Valley Holdings Inc. (“Willow”), have scoped their request for inclusion in the Urban Area boundary line to include only the following parcels:

- 8474 English Church Road,
- 2907 Highway 6,
- 3065 Upper James Street,
- 3005 Upper James Street.

Please note that these parcels are immediately east of the John C. Munro International Airport (“Airport”); these lands are included within the Airport Influence Area. In total, the lands in question comprise approximately 139 acres.

We continue to request that these lands be included within the Urban Area of the City of Hamilton and designated as Employment Lands. Given the existence of municipal services along Upper James Street, we are of the view that expansion onto our lands would result in some of the most efficient and cost-effective development in the City. Respectfully, we question why the City would choose to develop elsewhere creating new roads and infrastructure when existing services already exist. You will note that the lands owned by my client are not designated Prime Agricultural; they are Open Space and Rural. These lands are already recognized as lower priority lands in the Official Plan.

In the alternative, we request that the lands in question be considered as part of Special Study Area for future Employment Lands. Previously, we have outlined the many beneficial qualities associated with these lands, including proximity to the Airport and existing municipal services and the size of the lands (making it easier to assemble and then develop).

Furthermore, we note that new policy E.5.1.18 establishes a policy framework that would support the future needs of Agri-Food businesses, including transportation considerations, with available serviced lands located in the transition zone between existing Employment Uses (associated with the Airport) and Agriculture. We see a high demand for these types of land uses, especially given the planning paradigm that will be defined by global events like COVID-19. We are of the view that additional policies could be

---

put in place to assist our client in developing its lands for supportive employment uses in keeping with this new policy.

Finally, we want to note that refinements in the Official Plan layers are required with respect to my clients' lands. Note, that it appears that several ponds on my client's property have been identified as Key Hydrologic Features in Schedule B-5. This needs to be corrected as the water features are either "water traps" associated with the Golf Course or irrigation ponds.

We look forward to participating in discussions with the City and their planning staff/consultant in regards to the Official Plan update.

Please do not hesitate to contact me should you have any questions.

Yours truly,

A handwritten signature in black ink that reads "R. Stovel". The signature is written in a cursive, slightly stylized font.

Robert P. Stovel, M.Sc., M.C.I.P., R.P.P., P.Ag.

cc. Clerks Department, City of Hamilton  
Steve Schiedel, Greenhorizons Holdings Inc., Willow Valley Holdings Inc.,  
Jeff Wilker, Thomson, Rogers Lawyers



**From:** Lynn MacLennan  
**Sent:** Friday, May 13, 2022 4:22 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Premier Ford has shown that big business is all that is important to him. He would like all farmlands paved and build those highways, he will be able to get to his cottage 5 minutes faster if 413 is built. He thinks we all drive . We would like 15 minute communities where we can go to the store walking or riding our bike, not driving. He has made it very clear he does not believe in climate change and our wetlands and farms are only to be paved over. He says we need homes but we know the homes he wants built will be for the elite, not the working class. I guess he figures we will have to rely on other countries to feed us, something like relying on other countries for our vaccine. I will close, thank you and keep up the fight, no sprawl in Hamilton. Lynn MacLennan

From: Rose Janson  
Sent: Friday, May 13, 2022 4:16 PM  
To: [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
Subject: GRIDS2/MCR, May 17th

Hello

Please accept my family's comments for the Statutory Public Meeting on Tuesday May 17th.

We implore you to KEEP A FIRM URBAN BOUNDARY.

We have farm backgrounds, and consider it of utmost importance that the FARMLAND remaining in Hamilton is protected. We have already lost so many orchards, which is making fruit ever more expensive.

City neighbourhoods are ever so much more successful and inclusive, when the housing built is affordable.

What we really need is less dependence on automobiles.

All decisions must consider the serious CLIMATE EMERGENCY. Please do the right thing, and STOP SPRAWL.

Sincerely,  
Rose Janson and Family

**From:** Nancy Hurst  
**Sent:** Friday, May 13, 2022 3:59 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** written delegation for GRIDS2 / MCR meeting May 17, 2022

Good afternoon,  
Please accept this as my written delegation for the GRIDS2 statutory public meeting on May 17, 2022 to be attached to the agenda for the public record.

Thank you  
Nancy Hurst  
Hamilton

May 13, 2022

Dear Committee Members and Staff,

Please accept this letter as my vote in support of Hamilton's firm urban boundary. I believe this will be such a positive step forward for our city, to help us create walkable neighbourhoods, to build affordable housing within existing neighbourhoods, to help mitigate climate change, to build up the density needed to support great public transit and to of course preserve our whitebelt farmland from further urban sprawl.

Thank you to Staff who were totally thrown a curve ball but who came through with shining colours with this excellent plan for our city.

Thank you to Council members who voted for a bold new vision of inclusion and climate reliance for our beloved Hamilton.

It's my fervent hope that we, as a city, will defend our local decision against larger forces at play whose aim it is to break us. Steeltown has been forged from our trials and woe betide the man who tries to make steel bend.

Kind regards  
Nancy Hurst  
Hamilton

**From:** Karen

**Sent:** Saturday, May 14, 2022 4:21 PM

**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)

**Cc:** Partridge, Judi <[Judi.Partridge@hamilton.ca](mailto:Judi.Partridge@hamilton.ca)>; [contactus@environmenthamilton.org](mailto:contactus@environmenthamilton.org)

**Subject:** RE: GRIDS2/MCR plan - comments for 17 May mtg

Greetings,

I am taking this opportunity to **submit written comments** for the May 17th Statutory Public Meeting.

**I support and believe in:**

- **farmland protection** - certainly in this time when Canadians across the country are facing fires, flooding and lowered bee populations, we need to stop paving and building on farmland and start work to boost local agriculture efforts.
- **climate resilience** - in the global arena we also need to work to improve our locally sourced food and products and limit contributing additional CO2
- **inclusive walkable, urban neighbourhoods** which are pedestrian friendly and actually encourage drivers to stop and shop locally - not just use our streets as a way to blast on by!

I am truly NOT convinced that developers are concerned with long range local social health nor are they focussed on building the **affordable** housing which is currently being renovated out of our city but which is in great demand and short supply - any plans need to create housing first for the **current** citizens of the city who desperately need something affordable, accessible and on public transit corridors of the local area.

Hamilton can lead if you are brave and innovative and think to the future.

thank you.  
K. Pingree  
Waterdown

From: Melynda Paterson  
Sent: Sunday, May 15, 2022 7:01 PM  
To: [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
Subject: GRIDS2/MCR plan

Hello,

In reference to the GRIDS2/MCR plan, I wanted to write as a citizen of Hamilton and say that I support farmland protection, climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods. I support no urban boundary expansion.

Thank you,  
Melynda Paterson

**From:** Simon Woodside

**Sent:** Sunday, May 15, 2022 11:46 PM

**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)

**Subject:** Regarding GRIDS2/MCR plan for the May 17th Statutory Public Meeting

To whom it may concern,

I'm writing in support of GRIDS2/MCR plan for the May 17th Statutory Public Meeting. I support the firm urban boundary and intensification within our current boundary as the best way to to reduce the impacts of the climate crisis.

simon

**From:** Action 13  
**Sent:** Sunday, May 15, 2022 10:02 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** Written submission for Planning Cmte May 17

May 15, 2022

City of Hamilton  
Planning Committee

**Re: GRIDS2/MCR Statutory Public Meeting**

City Council made the important decision in 2021 to hold firm on the urban boundary. We're writing to express our continued support for this important decision.

Land use is one of the biggest contributors to climate change. Stopping sprawl to protect farmland also helps ensure a more climate resilient city and greater food security. Inclusive urban neighbourhoods leveraging existing infrastructure and offering improved transit will provide greater benefit for the common good.

Thank you for listening to the overwhelming voice of Hamiltonians on this important matter.

Regards,

Zoe Green  
Co-founder, Action 13

Community-led climate action in Ward 13



May 17, 2022 Planning Committee Meeting

**Re: Municipal Comprehensive Review/Official Plan Review**

Chair and Members of the Planning Committee:

We join with many citizens and concerned conservation and environmental organizations in reiterating our support for City Council's decisive 13-3 vote in November in favour of "no urban boundary expansion." The vote reflected strong public support in favour of more sustainable growth designed to encourage resilient urban neighbourhoods that builds on existing infrastructure and transforms vacant lots and underutilized buildings --- of which there are many in Hamilton.

The "no urban boundary expansion" scenario not only promotes smart intensification, it is also key to protecting vital farmland, watersheds and wildlife that will be lost with urban sprawl as encouraged, unfortunately, by policies of the current provincial government. A firm urban boundary continued to receive general support at the virtual Open Houses this year.

We urge the Planning Committee to approve implementation of the no urban boundary expansion growth option.

Thank you.

Gord & Angie McNulty

**From:**

**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 8:30 AM

**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)

**Subject:** another voice for firm urban boundaries

Good morning,

I'm writing in to voice concern about any pushback Hamilton council and staff are receiving to expand city boundaries.

In November, the decision was made that in order to protect the land and future generations, the city would NOT be expanding urban boundaries. I implore council and staff to stay firm and get this final approval to stop sprawl for good.

Thank you

Laura Katz



**RAYMAN  
BEITCHMAN LLP**

May 16, 2022

Conner Harris  
[REDACTED]  
[REDACTED]

**VIA EMAIL**

Rose Caterini – City Clerk  
City of Hamilton  
Hamilton City Hall  
71 Main Street West, 4<sup>th</sup> Floor  
Hamilton, ON L8P 4Y5

To Whom It May Concern:

**Re: City of Hamilton Municipal Comprehensive Review/Official Plan Review  
Staff Report PED21067(b) – Phase 1 Amendments to the Urban Hamilton Official  
Plan and Rural Hamilton Official Plan  
Urban Boundary Expansion Request – 347 Parkside Drive, Waterdown, ON  
Our File No.: 1556**

We are counsel to 2441066 Ontario Inc. (“244”). Our client owns lands known municipally as 347 Parkside Drive, Waterdown, ON (the “Property”). That Property is located on the edge of, but slightly outside, the City of Hamilton urban boundary.

244 has been engaged with, and following, the City’s ongoing municipal comprehensive review (“MCR”) exercise for some time. Our client was disappointed when the City ignored the detailed and extensively justified recommendation of an “ambitious density scenario” as endorsed by its own staff, and instead endorsed a “no urban boundary expansion” approach to its MCR in November 2021.

The “no urban boundary expansion” endorsed by the City lacks a reasonable and objective planning basis. It is not consistent with Provincial Policy and does not conform to the Growth Plan for the Greater Golden Horseshoe. The endorsed approach is unable to accommodate an appropriate level of growth within the City of Hamilton and will excessively tax municipal infrastructure through its proposed density increases. Implementation of this ill-conceived approach will only serve to increase housing scarcity and exacerbate the ongoing affordability crisis in the City’s housing market.

Despite its opposition to the “no urban boundary expansion” approach endorsed by the City, our client was encouraged to see that requests for urban boundary expansions in the Waterdown area (where 244’s Property is located) would be considered as part of the MCR process. In December 2021 our client submitted a request to the City for consideration of an urban boundary expansion to incorporate a portion of its Property into the City’s urban boundary. A detailed planning justification report and rationale for the request was included with that request.

244 was disappointed to learn that City staff recommended approval only of an urban boundary expansion request at 329 and 345 Parkside Drive, and not on our client’s Property. We do note, however, that our client’s Property neighbours 329 and 345 Parkside Drive. Our client submitted its

request, and justification for it, to the General Issues Committee for consideration at its meeting on April 20<sup>th</sup>, 2022. It's planning consultant attended the April 20<sup>th</sup> meeting to speak to the matter.

Unfortunately the City elected only to approve an urban boundary expansion at 329 and 345 Parkside Drive. This was in keeping with the limitations imposed by the "no urban boundary expansion" approach endorsed by City Council and the limited discretion for departing from that recommendation.

Our client remains of the view that its proposed urban boundary expansion represents good planning that is consistent with both the "ambitious density scenario" that was previously studied and endorsed by City staff with respect to the MCR, and is consistent even with the limited flexibility to urban boundary expansions afforded by the "no urban boundary expansion" approach that the City insists on pursuing. We urge the City to reconsider this matter and to direct the necessary amendments to the draft Official Plans presented by staff to incorporate our client's urban boundary expansion request for the Property.

Feel free to contact us with any questions or comments regarding the above. Kindly notify us of any future meetings or decisions of the City of Hamilton with respect to this matter.

Sincerely,

**RAYMAN BEITCHMAN LLP**



Conner Harris  
CH/rf

**From:** Craig Burley

**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 11:41 AM

**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)

**Subject:** Correspondence to Planning Committee re Urban Boundary

Dear Clerk, I write in reference to the May 17th statutory public meeting re the GRIDS2/MCR plan. Please include as correspondence for the meeting on May 17.

Dear members of the Committee,

I want to congratulate the Council for its decision to freeze the urban boundary, the matter that is submitted for your approval today. As the public overwhelmingly delegated earlier this year, freezing the urban boundary is by far the best-evidenced decision for Hamilton to take to ensure we build homes sustainably for the future of the entire city.

The plan to build through intensification inside the existing boundary, and on lands already approved for development, is in keeping with the best environmental and food security practices. I am glad to be able to help preserve a future for Hamilton farmers. In order for this plan to work, the Committee must also commit to zoning with inclusionary principles in mind! Good luck the rest of your term and please approve the new boundary.

Sincerely and with thanks,

Craig Burley

--

Craig Burley  
Barrister & Solicitor

**From:** Ian Alexander  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 8:07 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS 2/MCR - May 17th Statutory Public Meeting

Hi there,

My partner and I are Ward 3 residents and I am writing to express my support for the GRIDS 2/MCR and the plan to enable a firm urban boundary to become reality in our City.

We recognize the importance of intensification to help build up a City that is climate resilient, inclusive, and protected farm lands. As Ward 3 residents, we will be impacted by more residents, more SDUs and gentle density living spaces and we are okay with that. As it will also mean more viability for enhanced affordable transit options, improved greenspaces, and different housing options to accommodate various needs.

In closing, my household supports the plan to make our urban boundary firm.

Thank you for your time,

Ian Cooke  
Ward 3 resident

**From:** Warren Caldwell  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 11:53 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR and 17 May Statutory Public Meeting - Urban Boundary

Dear Clerk,

Would you kindly include this email in the materials distributed to Hamilton Councillors for the 17 May Statutory Public Meeting on GRIDS2/MCR and the Urban Boundary issue.

I urge Hamilton Council to keep the City's present Urban Boundary where it is and NOT expand the urban area at all.

The first reason is that expansion is certain to destroy the habitats of many wildlife forms. That is simply immoral, especially when, as Hamilton staff studies have shown, there is room for tens of thousands more new homes inside Hamilton's present urban area.

The second reason is that climate change has made the preservation of Ontario agricultural lands vital. As any grocery shopper can tell you, the prices of most foodstuffs are soaring. Some price increases are caused by lingering covid effects and by the interruption of grain exports from Ukraine and Russia, but most of the increases come from now regular overheating and years long drought in Mexico and the south western USA where so much of our fruit, vegetables and cereals are produced. Crop yields in those areas are falling which pushes up the price of what production remains. We must retain our own agricultural lands in hope they can once more feed our own people when US and Mexican sources literally dry up. Hamilton has declared a climate emergency: think of maintaining agricultural lands as a form of required resiliency in the face of climate change.

The third reason concerns the municipal costs of building suburban, low density homes on rural lands brought within the urban boundary. The key point is that no Ontario municipality has ever managed to cover from development fees and charges anything like the actual cost of providing hard municipal services to new subdivisions. This fact is so well-known that even Hamilton's most conventionally minded planners will admit it. The cumulative effect of this cash shortfall over the years is plain to see in Hamilton. Here are just two of many examples: Now, for lack of funds, Hamilton is already unable to maintain its present roads, bridges and other hard assets. City Housing cannot maintain its assets either so it has actually sold off buildings it could not afford to repair. Incredible, but true. In this ongoing financial weakness it is folly to spend any money on suburban bridges, roads, drinking water and sewer lines and much more that subdivisions need today when developers and buyers of the new suburban homes will not pay enough in fees and charges or annual taxes to cover the costs. The costs they will not pay must be made up by taxation on the rest of the city. In other words, Hamilton urban boundary expansion means a few suburban landowners will be massively subsidized for years by other ratepayers. There is no justification for such a subsidy. And, please, consider what this means for another point over which Hamilton people are bitterly

divided: area rating. After rural districts have so long objected to, in effect, paying municipal taxes for services they do not get, is Council willing to create a new area in which ratepayers pay a premium on their taxes to make up for development costs they failed to pay when the subdivisions were built? My bet would be that staff would oppose that form of area rating and Council would agree. But refusing to make the new subdivision owners somehow pay for built in services means that urban boundary expansion will force the rest of Hamilton to subsidize every new subdivision for years.

Please, for all these reasons, keep the urban boundary as it is.

Respectfully,

Warren Caldwell



**From:** Roebuck, William **Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 10:24 AM

**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)

**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR

Dear Hamilton Clerk,

I am writing in support of the Council's decision to Freeze the Urban Boundary. I believe this was the right decision not only for these times but also for posterity.

Clearly we must protect the environment especially carefully in view of the destruction already wrought, and proposed, by the current Ontario government with such ventures as Hwy 413 and road through Holland Marsh.

This same government's demand that the urban boundary be expanded is in the same category -- designed as a gift to the developers, their cronies.

For that purpose is the government's projection of population growth. It should not be believed.

Once done, the destruction cannot be reversed. Do not put us in the position of regretting the destruction we might wreak for the sake of reckless profiteers and short-sighted government.

Respectfully,  
Graham Roebuck

**From:** WILLIAM HILL  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 7:39 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** [\*\*\*\*POSSIBLE SPAM]GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Dear Sir,

I support Farmland protection and resilient, inclusive neighbourhoods in our city.

We need to stop Urban Sprawl.

Thank you,

William A. Hill

**From:** janwillem jansen  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 10:09 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

**To: Planning Committee Hamilton.**

**This letter is in reference to the GRIDS2/MCR plan ,  
meant for the May 17th Statutory Public Meeting.**

I urge you to finally approve the Freezing of our Urban Boundary!!

It is of critical importance that the City of Hamilton keeps supporting (as she has done before, which is great) the protection of fertile farmland and builds climate-resilient inclusive urban neighbourhoods within our City boundaries! We can no longer rely on imported food and must protect local production on our own fertile lands instead of paving these over to build more and more new exclusionary subdivisions; protect by means of using existing infrastructure in underbuild urban areas through densification and inclusion (meaning affordable housing for ALL our people) and reducing GHG emissions and waste of valuable resources.

I am counting on you tomorrow!

Thank you.

Jan W. Jansen

**From:** John McBrien  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 11:39 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Voicing my support for the efforts to ***curb urban sprawl***.  
Please keep up the push towards saving our farmland, intensifying our urban spaces,  
and moving to a greener and more sustainable future.

John McBrien  
Ward 1  
Hamilton

**From:** Muggah, Henry  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 11:39 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Cc:** Office of the Mayor <[Officeofthe.Mayor@hamilton.ca](mailto:Officeofthe.Mayor@hamilton.ca)>; Wilson, Maureen <[Maureen.Wilson@hamilton.ca](mailto:Maureen.Wilson@hamilton.ca)>  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

**Dear Hamilton City Councillors**

**This letter is in reference to the GRIDS2/MCR plan and is meant for the May 17th Statutory Public Meeting.**

**Elizabeth and I support farmland protection + climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods for our city!**

We fully support the **importance of inclusionary zoning.**

**Sincerely**

**Prof. Henry Muggah and Elizabeth Crookshank/Muggah**

Hillcrest Avenue Hamilton

**From:** Emily Kam  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 11:40 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

**I would like to please stress that Hamilton needs to hold our urban boundary firm. We need to think of a more sustainable future and protect our food sources and natural environments. We want neighbourhoods that are inclusive and walkable, with inclusionary zoning. More medium density allowances, and less big development projects, while incentivizing GREEN HOUSING projects.**

**Thank you for your careful consideration,**

**Emily Kam**

**From:** Webb Michelle  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 11:40 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Hello,

I'm writing to ask that you leave our Greenbelt alone and stop the sprawl. Keep out urban boundary where it is. We need our farmlands to prosper.

Thanks,

M. J. Webb

From: Marion Redman  
Sent: Monday, May 16, 2022 11:43 AM  
To: [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
Subject: GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Hello,  
Just a brief letter to say that I support the efforts to freeze our urban boundary.  
Marion Redman



**From:** Doris Khes  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 11:53 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

**This letter is in reference to the GRIDS2/MCR plan and is meant for the May 17th Statutory public Meeting.**

**I support farmland protection and climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods for our city! Of utmost importance is inclusionary zoning.**

**There are an abundance of existing examples of various forms of intensification in our city—small scale apartments with 6-12 units—both on the mountain and below (Mohawk, Fennel, Locke, Aberdeen, Charlton, Herkimer, to name but a few). They are easy to miss because they blend well in neighbourhoods because of their design. Height is typically in line with neighbouring detached housing and overall scale doesn't make them an imposing part of street life.**

**Housing diversity contributes to vibrant neighbourhoods and supports and makes use of community facilities (schools, libraries, pools, parks) and small businesses.**

**Sincerely,**

**Doris Khes**

**Dundas**

**From:** Kay Chornook  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 11:54 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

I am a landowner in the thriving North End neighborhood in Hamilton. I grew up in Aldershot and have watched the farm lands of the area disappear regularly and constantly. I have also watched the brown spaces in downtown Hamilton mostly remain abandoned by a city council that lacks imagination and caters to developers who find building new suburbs more profitable. We can no longer support or afford this mentality.

I hope the Hamilton City Council will adhere to the wishes of a majority of its citizens who supported the referendum to Stop the Sprawl and keep the city limits as they are. When will people think beyond their own profits and consider the future for their grandchildren. Green space is our future. A vibrant downtown will add to the enjoyment of it.  
Think hard, thank you Kay Chornook

**From:** Lauren Tindall  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 11:55 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

I am writing to share my expectation that the Planning Committee will continue to support the freezing on the city boundaries. Farmland protection and how it impacts the climate of our city/province/country/world is important to me and I want it to be important to Hamilton as well.

Inclusive neighbourhoods, created by inclusive zoning, will help us achieve the goals of stopping urban sprawl, protecting our community and helping it grow in a stable and planned manner.

Maximizing the resources we have now, instead of gobbling up additional ones is the way forward.

Lauren Tindall  
Resident of the inner city of Hamilton for 44 years.

Sent from my iPad

**From:** Dennis/Patricia Baker  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 11:58 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Cc:** Pat Baker  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Would you please ensure that Final Approval is given to Freeze the Urban Boundary at the May 17 meeting.  
Patricia Baker

**From:** Mark Forler  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 11:59 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Just want to express my support for farmland protection and climate resilience that the vote to stop urban expansion represents.

Thank you!

Mark Forler  
Dundas

From: Nonni Iler  
Sent: Monday, May 16, 2022 12:00 PM  
To: [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
Subject: GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

To Whom It May Concern,

I am writing to say that I do not agree with urban expansion.  
We need the farms and green spaces, wetlands and forests.  
It seems that the push for development is trumping the City's own proclamation of a Climate Change Crisis.  
We need to protect our natural and farming resources.

Sincerely,  
Nonni Iler

Please - Reduce, Re-use & Recycle

**From:** Debbie Edwards  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 10:49 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

To the Clerk of the City of Hamilton:

Please accept this email as an indication of our support for the City Council position to not expand the current urban boundary (subject to very few minor exceptions) but to focus on growth within the existing urban boundary.

We are also very supportive of the documents in terms of their statement that a climate change lens must be applied to all planning decisions going forward. We understand that this climate change lens will not just be to develop a plan to be resilient to the impacts of a changing climate but also to mitigate and/or prevent any adverse contributions to the changing climate in our community through the City's development approvals.

We truly appreciate City Council's willingness to stand up for a more sustainable community which includes support for farmland protection, as well as climate resilient and inclusive urban neighbourhoods for the City of Hamilton. We hope that the official plan amendments as proposed in Report PED21067(b) as they relate to the above issues are approved by both Planning Committee and City Council at its respective meetings.

Sincerely,

Debbie Edwards and Rick Csiernik

**From:** Lynn Prince  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 10:45 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR Plan - meant for the May 17th, 2022 Statutory Public Meeting

**This email is meant for the May 17<sup>th</sup>, 2022 Statutory Public Meeting**

Hello,

**I'm writing to ask for NO URBAN BOUNDARY EXPANSION.**

I live in xx, on xx Road, Mount Hope, which is directly across the road from a proposed development (white belt lands) if the urban boundary expansion is approved. There are so many opportunities for building and development within the current City boundaries that there is no need for an urban boundary expansion. For one example, just look at the numerous parking lots that mostly sit empty, especially since Covid and so many people working from home and that will be continuing to work from home. These lands have infrastructure available.

We need local farmers so that we can be self-sufficient to supply our own fruits, vegetables, meat etc. The prices of everything is going up and part of the reason is the cost of transporting goods to us. We need to be able to buy locally.

The land across the street from our complex had a farmer working it all weekend, digging, fertilizing and planting. The land is owned by a developer and I assume is leased to the farmer. I have seen ads in our local paper from farmers looking for lands to lease. If farmers are leasing lands for planting, there is still a need for the land.

The above property is just one example that would be affected if the urban boundary expansion is approved. This property includes species at risk, ie. butternut trees and wildlife, significant wildlife habitats and aquatic habitat. There will soon be signs put up on our road to beware of turtles crossing.

The developers don't consider lands they own as being prime agricultural lands as presently only corn, soy beans and sod are grown on the lands. The lands are leased to farmers who are aware that the property will be paved over one day. Those are the easiest crops to grow on land that the farmers know they won't have access to in the future.

I'm not opposed to development but have concerns about the impact that an urban boundary expansion will have.

Regards,

Lynn Prince



**From:** Steven Romphf  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 8:41 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR plan

I support no urban boundary expansion.

I think we should save farmland.

I support farmland protection + climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods!

Density around transit infrastructure.

Density around city infrastructure.

Invest in what we already have.

Stop paving over paradise.

Thank you for taking this moment to consider the future of our city on this planet.

Steven

**From:** Laurie Nielsen

**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 9:31 AM

**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)

**Cc:** Wilson, Maureen <[Maureen.Wilson@hamilton.ca](mailto:Maureen.Wilson@hamilton.ca)>; Office of the Mayor <[Officeofthe.Mayor@hamilton.ca](mailto:Officeofthe.Mayor@hamilton.ca)>; Farr, Jason <[Jason.Farr@hamilton.ca](mailto:Jason.Farr@hamilton.ca)>; Nann, Nrinder <[Nrinder.Nann@hamilton.ca](mailto:Nrinder.Nann@hamilton.ca)>; Merulla, Sam <[Sam.Merulla@hamilton.ca](mailto:Sam.Merulla@hamilton.ca)>; Jackson, Tom <[Tom.Jackson@hamilton.ca](mailto:Tom.Jackson@hamilton.ca)>; Pauls, Esther <[Esther.Pauls@hamilton.ca](mailto:Esther.Pauls@hamilton.ca)>; Ward 8 Office <[ward8@hamilton.ca](mailto:ward8@hamilton.ca)>; Clark, Brad <[Brad.Clark@hamilton.ca](mailto:Brad.Clark@hamilton.ca)>; Pearson, Maria <[Maria.Pearson@hamilton.ca](mailto:Maria.Pearson@hamilton.ca)>; Johnson, Brenda <[Brenda.Johnson@hamilton.ca](mailto:Brenda.Johnson@hamilton.ca)>; Ferguson, Lloyd <[Lloyd.Ferguson@hamilton.ca](mailto:Lloyd.Ferguson@hamilton.ca)>; VanderBeek, Arlene <[Arlene.VanderBeek@hamilton.ca](mailto:Arlene.VanderBeek@hamilton.ca)>; Whitehead, Terry <[Terry.Whitehead@hamilton.ca](mailto:Terry.Whitehead@hamilton.ca)>; Partridge, Judi <[Judi.Partridge@hamilton.ca](mailto:Judi.Partridge@hamilton.ca)>; Powers, Russ <[Russ.Powers@hamilton.ca](mailto:Russ.Powers@hamilton.ca)>

**Subject:** RE: GRIDS2/MCR plan

To Hamilton City Councillors,

I asking once again that City Council support the freezing of our urban boundary and thereby protect farmland and provide climate-resilient and inclusive urban neighbourhoods.

All of this is included in the City of Hamilton's Corporate Climate Change Goals (<https://www.hamilton.ca/city-initiatives/strategies-actions/climate-change-action>). These goals were developed soon after the city passed a motion declaring a climate emergency on November 19, 2019.

Thank you,

Laurie Nielsen

**From:** Adan Amer  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 12:16 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** Letter of Support: May 17th Statutory Public Meeting

To whom it may concern,

I would like to send a letter in reference to the GRIDS2/MCR Plan on the agenda of the May 17<sup>th</sup> Statutory Public Meeting.

I want to show my support in freezing the urban boundary (as many Hamiltonians have supported last year). To think that we must defend our boundary again after council had already voted to protect it is absurd. I understand that there is a housing crisis but chewing up farmland and the greenbelt to build million-dollar houses is not the solution. It only serves the wealthy developers and real estate investors to whom Premier Ford is loyal.

There is plenty of housing stock within the city, including abandoned households waiting to be recovered, and many homeowners who want to build secondary dwelling units. All of this supports gentle densification which accommodates a growing population, while preserving vital farmland to feed that population without the rising costs of groceries. It also conserves natural habitat which makes our cities more climate resilient, a factor that must be considered if we truly want to house a larger population safely for an indefinite amount of time.

Overall, we need to protect our farmland and build inclusive urban neighborhoods in Hamilton, while also ensuring that Hamilton is climate resilient for the sake of future and current residents.

Please keep this letter for public record.

Thank you and best regards,

Adan Amer

**From:** chong Long  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 6:13 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** No boundary expansion

Hello  
Just a reminder for my support of  
NO URBAN BOUNDARY EXPANSION.  
Please vote against spawl. Save farmlands.  
Thanks



Monday, May 16, 2022

City of Hamilton  
Planning Committee  
71 Main Street West, 4<sup>th</sup> Floor  
Hamilton ON L8R 2K3

**RE: PED21067(B) – Municipal Comprehensive Review / Official Plan Review – Phase 1 Amendments to the Urban Hamilton Official Plan and Rural Hamilton Official Plan**

**PED17010 – GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review - Deferred Employment Land Conversion Requests**

---

To the Chair and Members of Planning Committee:

On behalf of the Upper West Side Landowners Group (UWSLG) (formerly Twenty Road West Landowners Group), Corbett Land Strategies Inc. (CLS) wishes to submit this letter in response to items PED21067(B) and PED17010 which is recommending refusal of the employment conversion request for the lands south of Twenty Road West. The UWSLG made submissions to the City in September 2017 and March 2021, requesting the City allow the conversion of lands located within the Twenty Road West, Upper James Street, Dickenson Road and Glancaster Road block.

As set out in PED17010, at the August 2021 General Issues Committee (GIC) meeting staff recommended that the proposed request be deferred until completion of the Final Land Needs Assessment (LNA). At the November 19<sup>th</sup> 2021 GIC meeting, Planning Staff presented the results of the final LNA and peer review which advised that the City had a surplus of approximately 60 ha of employment land. Staff presented a recommendation of adopting the Ambitious Density Growth Scenario which would result in an urban boundary expansion of 1,340 ha. At the following meeting, direction was provided by the GIC that a “No Urban Boundary Expansion” growth option be advanced and approved. At the April 20<sup>th</sup>, 2022 GIC meeting, Staff presented final recommendations for any conversion requests which included that the UWSLG conversion request not be approved. The GIC moved to have the recommendations approved.

In accordance with Staff Reports PED21067 (A & B), Staff are presenting the proposed amendments to the Urban Hamilton Official Plan and Rural Hamilton Official Plan to



Planning Committee as part of the Statutory Public Meeting. Included within these amendments are the results of the recommendations from the City's Employment Land Review.

This submission is intended to provide further information to Planning Committee in consideration of the UWSLG conversion request for approval.

### **PROPOSED CONVERSION**

The UWSLG requested that the City consider the conversion of approximately 55.2 hectares or 135.9 acres of employment lands, located within the Airport Employment Growth District (AEGD). The request was made to support the creation of a mixed-use, compact residential and employment community. A community plan has been prepared which illustrates the locations of the proposed conversion and their proposed use (See Appendix A).

The lands proposed for conversion are located south of two rural pockets (white belt areas) which are entirely surrounded by the urban area. The conversion lands are generally located to south of the white belts areas and on either side of the future Garth Street extension (to Dickenson Road).

### **JUSTIFICATION**

#### **INTRODUCTION OF DESIREABLE MIXED USE/SUSTAINABLE DEVELOPMENT IN PROXIMITY TO THE AIRPORT:**

The proposed conversion is supportable for several reasons including (and as noted above) there is a surplus of employment lands, both on a city-wide and area-specific basis for growth to 2051. Additionally, a portion of the lands requested for conversion would be used for mixed-use purposes which would be appropriate along the future Garth Street corridor and could assist in addressing the City's 2051 intensification target within the existing urban boundary.

#### **PROVISION OF MAJOR INFRASTRUCTURE AS A CATALYST FOR EMPLOYMENT:**

As part of the Upper West Side proposal, the land owners are prepared to front-end finance the extension of Garth Street from Twenty Road West to Glancaster Road which is a key component of the City's AEGD road network master plan necessary to achieve the overall employment goals. To demonstrate the land owner's intent in this regard, they have submitted a draft plan of subdivision to implement the Garth Road extension and have initiated an Integrated Environmental Assessment which is fully funded by this Group. This represents defensible planning rationale to support the



conversion in consideration of the provision of this major piece of infrastructure to stimulate and accommodate employment growth within the AEGD.

### **SUSTAINABILITY:**

The portions of the lands proposed to be converted would effectively bring residential and mixed uses in close proximity to the airport as well as to facilitate the construction of a critical transportation corridor into and out of the AEGD. If converted, the proximity to employment would reduce the length and time of vehicular trips for residents travelling to and from work. Additionally, the proposed uses would improve the overall visibility, quality and profile of the AEGD lands, thereby improving the marketability to both airside and non-airside employment uses.

### **ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT, POSITIVE MUNICIPAL FINANCIAL IMPACT AND DELIVERY OF COMPLETE COMMUNITIES:**

The proposed employment land strategy associated with the Twenty Road West precinct is to deliver higher quality and higher density jobs. The proposed conversion could assist with this as the current employment policies may be conducive to primarily warehousing or distribution centres which typically result in significantly lower employment densities and real estate assessment.

Additionally, several of the lands proposed for conversion are too small or are contained by the natural heritage system to be used for large land sensitive employment uses. It is also important to note, that the proposed conversion lands have been designed through the creation of a comprehensive community plan which was formed on the basis of numerous technical studies including functional servicing and stormwater assessments, transportation analysis, environmental impact studies (EIS), tree protection plans and linkage assessments all funded by the landowners in consultation with City staff.

### **POSITIVE EMPLOYMENT IMPACT:**

The proposed conversion would imply a minor numerical reduction of only 14% percent of the total area provided within the development block to be used for non-employment uses. Over the planning period to 2051, this can be considered a minor or rounding adjustment to the forecast period. This reduction may also be reduced due to increases in the number of residents permanently working from home as an outcome of the COVID pandemic trend to “work-from-home”. In addition, major employers are now experiencing a critical shortage of labour supply. The residential use of the subject lands would bring residents in close proximity to major employment opportunities within the AEGD which they could reach within easy walking or cycling distances. This presents a major opportunity for the City to be a leader in mixed-use/sustainable



development in an urban context. Further, as the AEGD permits research and office within parts of these areas, it would follow trends currently permitted within areas such as the McMaster Innovation District. Accordingly, the minor conversion request will not impact the City's overall employment land supply in any meaningful way but rather will support employment growth by increasing labour markets in close proximity to the airport.

#### **ACHIEVE NEEDED HOUSING SUPPLY:**

The approval of the conversion request will address the critical housing supply issue in the City of Hamilton on an immediate basis by providing additional intensification opportunities within the urban area.

#### **AFFORDABLE/ATTAINABLE HOUSING:**

The UWSLG have always been committed to delivering affordable housing, and will incorporate this aspect into the conversion request. The provision of affordable housing in this area which is in close proximity to major airport businesses is essential to the City's employment goals for the AEGD and the city-wide housing strategy. Particularly along the future Garth Street extension, higher density residential uses such as walk-up apartments and stacked townhouses are envisioned (in keeping with the height restrictions of airport).

#### **INFILL / INTENSIFICATION OF DEVELOPMENT:**

As the subject lands are contained entirely within the City's urban boundary, the approval of this conversion request will represent a meaningful contribution to the City's intensification strategy arising out of the City's Municipal Comprehensive Review (MCR) process. On this basis, the application merits approval to assist Council in implementing its strategic direction through the MCR.

#### **STAFF TECHNICAL COMMENTS**

As set out in the Employment Land Review: Deferred Conversion Requests and Analysis (April 2022), staff advised Committee that as the white belt areas are no longer being considered for urban boundary expansion and therefore the conversion requests are no longer necessary. Staff further advised that the removal of the lands may result in the effect of putting the City into a deficit over the planning horizon to 2051 and that the placement of sensitive uses up to the 30 NEF airport noise contours may impact the viability of the airport.





As set out in the submitted land needs assessment, undertaken by MGP City Plan (on behalf of UWSLG), it was determined that the City possesses an oversupply of employment lands of approximately 245 hectares (greater than that determined through the City's LNA). Although the City has already recommended the conversion of approximately 52 hectares of employment lands, even the ambitious density scenario preferred by staff is very optimistic and the additional conversion request enables the use of existing urban area to fulfill the overall intensification targets..

Further, the proposed conversion lands would act as a permanent buffer between the planned employment uses of the AEGD and the existing residential communities on the north side of Twenty Road West. The envisioned buffer uses would include higher density residential and mixed uses and would be separated through the use of the Natural Heritage System, noise attenuation measures and building design.

Of critical importance to the structure of the community is the boundary between employment and residential uses. In this regard, the proposed conversion lands are located up to the 30 NEF aircraft noise contour, associated with the John C Munro International Airport. As part of the application materials submitted alongside the UWSLG request, HGC Engineering prepared a Noise Impact Study which confirmed that in accordance with the Provincial Policy Statement (PPS), residential and other sensitive uses are permitted up to the 30 NEF:

*"Airports shall be protected from incompatible land uses and development by:*

*(a) Prohibiting new residential development and other sensitive land use in areas near airports above 30 NEF/NEP:*

*(b) Considering redevelopment of existing residential **uses and other sensitive land uses or infilling of residential and other sensitive land uses in areas above 30 NEF/NEP** only if it has been demonstrated that there will be no negative impacts on the long- term functioning of the airport; and,*

*(c) Discouraging land uses which may cause a potential aviation safety hazard."*

HGC advises that the permission of these sensitive uses occurs throughout the Greater Toronto Area and even up to the 35 NEF contour. Airports including the Lester B. Pearson International Airport, the Region of Waterloo International Airport, the Billy Bishop Airport and the Buttonville Airport all permit residential and sensitive uses within or up to the 30 NEF contours. HGC further advises that through new and improved runways, quieter aircraft and overall general reduction in noise disturbance the NEF



contours associated with the Hamilton airport are expected to shrink from 2015 to 2025. This shrinking is confirmed within the Hamilton Airport Master Plan, following the completion of the Hamilton International Airport Noise Impact & Evaluation Study (2006). Although the anticipated NEF contours have not been updated within the City's Official Plan schedules, the proposed location of the conversion lands have taken incorporated the latest delineation of the contours shared within that report.

It is also important to acknowledge, that the City *has considered and approved residential uses within the NEF 30 contours*, since the implementation of the Hamilton Official Plans. Similar to these developments, residential uses would necessitate the completion of a detailed noise study at the time of the land use planning application and would be required to employ noise mitigation measures and appropriate warning clauses. In our submission, the City should be accepting the provincial standard as one additional mechanism by which to ensure all urban land is available to be utilized for intensification.

## **CONCLUSION**

Through the review of the Provincial Policy Statement (2020), Provincial Growth Plan (2020), the City's draft Land Needs Assessment and an independent review of residential and employment land needs, it is revealed that there is a distinct and unique opportunity to implement the City's strategic goals through the approval of the requested conversions.

The UWSLG emphasizes that the approval of the conversion request would assist in the delivery of critical infrastructure that will effectively implement and not preclude the Airport Employment Growth District (AEGD) Secondary Plan. Rather, it would set a precedent in achieving mixed - use sustainable development in close proximity to major employers. In this regard, we believe that the Planning Committee should consider request for employment conversion is appropriate and should be considered for approval.

Sincerely,

*John Corbett*

---

**John B. Corbett, MCIP, RPP**  
President  
Corbett Land Strategies Inc.  
[john@corbettlandstrategies.ca](mailto:john@corbettlandstrategies.ca)  
289-725-9229

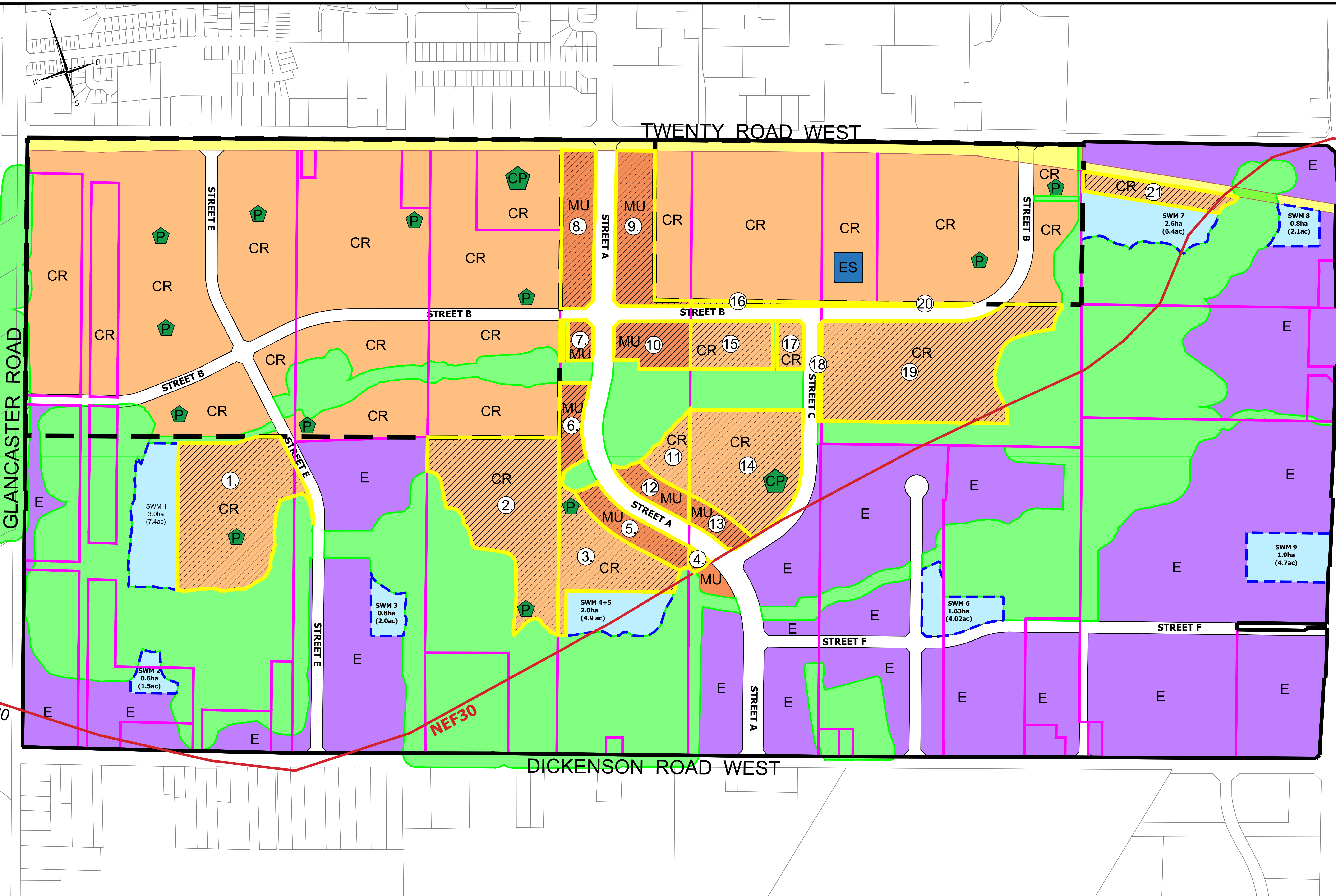


CC: Clerk, City of Hamilton  
Jason Thorne, General Manager of Planning and Economic Development  
Steve Robichaud, Chief Planner



## **APPENDIX A**





KEY MAP:



LEGEND:

- Compact Residential Development:
- Mixed Use Development:
- Employment:
- Natural Heritage System:
- Stormwater Management Ponds:
- Hydro Corridor:
- Lands to be Converted:
- Block Boundaries:
- Property Lines:
- Community Park:
- Parkette:
- Elementary School:

BLOCK STATS:

Block Number:	Area:	Block Number:	Area:
1.	8.77 ha /21.66 ac	12.	0.96 ha /2.37 ac
2.	8.35 ha /20.64 ac	13.	0.79 ha /1.95 ac
3.	3.52 ha /8.69 ac	14.	5.73 ha /14.16 ac
4.	0.12 ha /0.30 ac	15.	1.87 ha /4.63 ac
5.	1.51 ha /3.74 ac	16.	0.30 ha /0.75 ac
6.	1.04 ha /2.58 ac	17.	0.61 ha /1.51 ac
7.	0.54 ha /1.34 ac	18.	0.15 ha /0.37 ac
8.	2.54 ha /6.27 ac	19.	10.81 ha /26.70 ac
9.	3.07 ha /7.58 ac	20.	0.20 ha /0.49 ac
10.	1.67 ha /4.12 ac	21.	1.37 ha /3.38 ac
11.	1.08 ha /2.66 ac	Totals:	55.00 ha /135.91 ac

# Proposed Lands to be Converted

## Upper West Side Community Plan

Scale: N.T.S.



483 Dundas St W, Unit 212  
Oakville, ON L6M 1L9  
corbettlandstrategies.ca



**From:** Allyn Walsh  
**Sent:** Sunday, May 15, 2022 8:35 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** Re GRIDS2/MCR plan - freeze the urban boundary.

I wish to express my support for freezing the urban boundary. We need to increase housing supply by better utilization within our existing boundaries, adjusting zoning regulation to support greater density, and we need to preserve farmland.

The reasons have been clearly stated many times and in many places and I won't re-iterate them here.

Sincerely,  
Allyn Walsh

**From:** Nicole Smith **Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 4:50 AM

**To:** Eisenberger, Fred <[Fred.Eisenberger@hamilton.ca](mailto:Fred.Eisenberger@hamilton.ca)>; Farr, Jason <[Jason.Farr@hamilton.ca](mailto:Jason.Farr@hamilton.ca)>; Wilson, Maureen <[Maureen.Wilson@hamilton.ca](mailto:Maureen.Wilson@hamilton.ca)>; [johnpaul.danko@hamilton.ca](mailto:johnpaul.danko@hamilton.ca); Nann, Nrinder <[Nrinder.Nann@hamilton.ca](mailto:Nrinder.Nann@hamilton.ca)>; [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca); Clark, Brad <[Brad.Clark@hamilton.ca](mailto:Brad.Clark@hamilton.ca)>

**Subject:** Stop Urban Sprawl

Dear Mayor Fred and Councillors,

As the plans to freeze the urban boundary will come before Planning Committee for the final ok tomorrow, I just wanted to take a moment to underline my support for the GRIDS2/MCR plan.

As you know, it is essential we work together to support farmland protection and climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods.

Yesterday I spent hours hiking in Cootes Paradise with a friend. I mused on the fragility and beauty of this precious ecosystem, one of many within Hamilton's boundaries.

Thanks for taking the time to listen and consider,

Warmly,

Nicole,  
Director/Lead Instructor,  
Kumon of Hamilton West End

Nicole Smith





From: Laura Cox  
Sent: Monday, May 16, 2022 11:30 AM  
To: [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
Subject: Re: GRIDS2/MCR - YES FREEZE BOUNDARY

I support freezing our urban boundary,  
I support farmland protection and climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods.

Laura Cox



Project No.: 16180-4

May 16, 2022

**VIA E-MAIL**

Lisa Kelsey  
Legislative Coordinator  
Planning Committee  
City of Hamilton  
71 Main Street West  
Hamilton, ON L8P 4Y5

Dear Ms. Kelsey:

**Re: GRIDS2/MCR – Municipal Comprehensive Review/Official Plan Review –  
Phase 1 Amendments to the Urban Hamilton Official Plan and Rural  
Hamilton Official Plan (PED21067(b))  
Agenda Item 9.2 – May 17<sup>th</sup>, 2022 Planning Committee**

---

We are the planning consultants for The Cadillac Fairview Corporation Limited, the manager on behalf of the owner of the properties municipally addressed as 999 Upper Wentworth Street and 508-520 Limeridge Road East, also known as CF Lime Ridge Mall (the “subject site”). We are writing on behalf of our client to provide comments regarding Report PED21067(b)), specifically the proposed Urban Hamilton Official Plan Amendment (Appendix A to PED21067(b)).

The subject site is one of two Sub-Regional Service Nodes within the City, as shown on Schedule E – Urban Structure of the Urban Hamilton Official Plan (“UHOP”) and is currently designated *Mixed Use – High Density* on Schedule E-1 – Urban Land Use Designations of the UHOP.

**Our Request**

We have reviewed the Proposed Urban Hamilton Official Plan Amendment (Appendix “A” to Report PED21067(b)) and are generally supportive of the proposed amendments as it relates to the subject site. We request the following minor textual modifications:

<u><b>Current Policy (Urban Hamilton Official Plan)</b></u>	<u><b>City-Proposed Change to Policy</b></u>	<u><b>Recommended Change to Policy</b></u>
Volume 1 – E.2.3.2.7 Sub-Regional Service Nodes shall generally have some of the higher densities within the City with a target density of 100 to 150 persons and jobs per hectare across each node.	Volume 1 – E.2.3.2.7 Sub-Regional Service Nodes shall generally <del>have some of the higher densities within the City with</del> <b>be planned to achieve</b> a target density of 400 <del>to 150 to 200</del> persons and jobs per hectare <b>measured</b> across each node.	E.2.3.2.7 Sub-Regional Service Nodes shall generally <del>have some of the higher densities within the City with</del> <b>be planned to achieve</b> a <b>minimum</b> target density of 400 <del>to 150 to 200</del> persons and jobs per hectare <b>measured</b> across each node and <b>shall recognize the potential for a phased approach to intensification.</b>

### **Rationale for Requested Modifications**

The requested modification is intended to provide further clarity that the proposed density target is a **minimum** for the City to accommodate the forecasted population and employment growth to 2051, which aligns with the City's Municipal Comprehensive Review (GRIDS 2) that establishes an aggressive intensification rate. In our opinion, including any maximum density provisions for the Sub-Regional Service Node does not align with the applicable provincial and evolving UHOP planning policy framework, which seeks to optimize density on *strategic growth areas* and especially sites like the subject site which is well served by existing transit. Furthermore, the applicable UHOP policies will ensure that redevelopment of the subject site will be compatible with the surrounding context and will be planned in a coordinated manner.

In addition, the requested policy modification will allow for a phased approach where the intensification of the subject site can occur incrementally so that the first phase of development does not need to meet the minimum density target for the entire site. In our opinion, this modification is necessary and represents good planning, since it would allow for orderly and phased redevelopment of the subject site, which would protect for the subject site's planned function as a commercial amenity for the surrounding area, while accommodating new housing opportunities.


Thank you for the opportunity to comment on the draft UHOP amendment and we look forward to continuing to work with you to ensure the best planning policy framework for the subject site and the City.

Should you require any additional information or clarification, please feel free to contact the undersigned.

Respectfully Submitted,



David Falletta, MCIP, RPP

  
Ashley Paton, MCIP, RPP

*cc. The Cadillac Fairview Corporation Limited*

AP/df:jobs

**Turkstra Mazza**

Hamilton London Toronto

**Nancy Smith**

15 Bold Street  
Hamilton Ontario Canada L8P 1T3  
Receptionist 905 529 3476 (905 LAW-FIRM)  
Facsimile 905 529 3663  
[nsmith@tmalaw.ca](mailto:nsmith@tmalaw.ca)

**VIA EMAIL**

May 16, 2022

Attn: Chair and Members  
Planning Committee  
City of Hamilton  
71 Main Street West, 1<sup>st</sup> Floor  
Hamilton ON L8P 4Y5

Dear Members of the Planning Committee,

**Re: Staff Report PED21067(b) – Municipal Comprehensive Review/Official Plan Review – Phase 1 Amendments to the Urban Hamilton Official Plan and Rural Hamilton Official Plan**

We represent Sidana Holdings and 2474314 Ontario Inc. (“**Consoli**”), part owners of 309-311 Parkside Drive, Waterdown (“**Property**”). We write in relation to Staff Report PED21067(b) recommending approval of a draft Urban Hamilton Official Plan Amendment and Rural Hamilton Official Plan Amendment (“**Draft OPAs**”). We understand that the Draft OPAs implement Council’s direction that staff prepare Official Plan Amendments, as part of the Municipal Comprehensive Review (“**MCR**”), that include no expansion to the urban boundary. Keeping our client’s Property outside of the urban boundary is not good planning, however. The Property is bounded by the urban boundary to the east, west and south and by a by-pass corridor to the north, and provides an appropriate opportunity for desperately-needed housing and other community amenities.

Policy 2.2.8.3K) of the 2019 Growth Plan for the Greater Golden Horseshoe (“**Growth Plan**”) provides for settlement area boundary expansion within the Protected Countryside of the Greenbelt up to a maximum of ten (10) hectares, of which no more than 50% may be used for residential purposes. To date, the City of Hamilton (“**City**”) has allocated five (5) of these ten (10) hectares; we write to request that you use the remaining five (5) hectares to approve a minor boundary adjustment for the Property.

### **THE PROPERTY**

For the last 40 years, the Property has undergone modest and incremental development: Summit South (1963), Summit North/Northlawn (1965) and Summit Extension (1979). A Municipal Class Environmental

NANCY SMITH PROFESSIONAL CORPORATION  
TURKSTRA MAZZA ASSOCIATES, LAWYERS

Assessment was completed in 2013 to determine the exact route of a future by-pass corridor (known as the Waterdown East-West By-pass Corridor) that would connect Parkside Drive to the east and Centre Road to the west ("**By-Pass**"). In 2019, Consoli sold the portion of the Property planned to accommodate the By-Pass to the City with no conditions. What remains of the Property is approximately eleven (11) hectares south of the By-Pass and fourteen (14) hectares north of the By-Pass.

In April 2022, Council approved a 5.0-hectare adjustment to the urban boundary for the Waterdown Urban Area for 329 and 345 Parkside Drive, the lands immediately east of the Property which house the Alexander Place Long Term Care facility ("**Alexander Place Boundary Adjustment**"). With the Alexander Place Boundary Adjustment, the eleven (11) hectares of the Property that lie south of the By-Pass are boxed in by the By-Pass to the north and the urban boundary on all other sides. It essentially becomes a residential infill parcel but for the fact that it remains outside the urban boundary. It is this anomaly that we respectfully request you fix.



NANCY SMITH PROFESSIONAL CORPORATION  
TURKSTRA MAZZA ASSOCIATES, LAWYERS

### **GREENBELT PLAN ADJUSTMENT PROCESS**

In 2005, the Greenbelt Plan was approved and applied to the Property. In 2015, Consoli participated in the provincial Greenbelt Plan Review. Consoli met repeatedly with municipal staff, provincial staff and the Minister of Housing. All direction given culminated in an approach led by the City's Real Estate Department for the acquisition of the By-Pass lands. Essentially, the City asked Consoli to sell the By-Pass lands unconditionally and prepare a Justification Package to remove the Property south of the By-Pass from the Greenbelt Plan. He did both. The By-Pass lands were sold to the City unconditionally. He submitted a comprehensive (and expensive!) Justification Package complete with numerous studies.

The City, with the full support of staff, accepted the Justification Package and supported the Greenbelt Plan Adjustment Request. Regrettably, the Province refused all Greenbelt Plan adjustment requests province-wide, including the modest adjustment proposed by Consoli. The Province told Consoli that because the Property was next to the settlement boundary, he should engage the Growth Plan Boundary Adjustment Process during the City's next MCR.

### **GROWTH PLAN BOUNDARY ADJUSTMENT PROCESS**

In March 2021, through Staff Report PED17010(i), City staff recommended that Council adopt an "Ambitious Density" growth scenario. Staff identified this growth scenario as resulting in the lowest land need out of the four scenarios modelled in the Land Needs Assessment ("LNA"). Even under this scenario, staff estimated that 1,340 gross developable hectares would be needed outside the existing urban area to accommodate population growth and some commercial and institutional employment growth to 2051. Staff noted that while the LNA did not model a "no urban boundary expansion" option, it had been considered in a previous staff report in which staff determined that this option would be precluded as it would result in a unit mix comprised primarily of apartments and would not meet the requirements of a market-based housing supply under the Provincial LNA methodology which requires the City to plan for the full range of market needs. A copy of Staff Report PED17010(i) is enclosed with this letter.

Despite staff's recommendation, Council directed staff to conduct city-wide consultation comparing the "Ambitious Density" scenario with a "no urban boundary expansion" scenario and prepare scenarios for where and how growth would be accommodated under both scenarios. In November 2021, after completing the consultation and comparative analysis, staff again recommended, through Staff Report PED17010(o), that Council adopt the "Ambitious Density" growth scenario. The Staff Report states that adopting the "no urban boundary expansion" scenario would result in a shortfall of approximately 59,300 ground-related units. A copy of Staff Report PED17010(o) is also enclosed. The report also notes that Ministry of Municipal Affairs and Housing staff have commented that if adopted, the "no urban boundary expansion" growth scenario poses a risk that the City would not conform with provincial requirements and could redirect growth away from the City into other areas that are less suitable to accommodate growth. Despite these findings and comments, Council directed staff to prepare Official Plan Amendments that include no expansion to the urban boundary.

There is a demonstrated need for housing beyond the existing urban boundary. The Property presents an appropriate opportunity to fulfill some of that need.

As noted, Policy 2.2.8.3k) of the Growth Plan envisions settlement area boundary adjustments for Greenbelt Plan lands like the Property. Up to ten (10) hectares can be added to the urban boundary with residential permissions on no more than 50% of the lands to be added. Five (5) hectares were allocated as part of the Alexander Place Boundary Adjustment. We request that you use the remaining five (5) hectares available to implement the Greenbelt Plan Adjustment you supported in 2015.

In a letter to City staff dated September 2, 2021, Bousfields Inc. (“**Bousfields**”) provided a planning analysis supporting the addition of a portion of the Property to the urban boundary. This analysis was an update to a Planning Rationale Report prepared by the Biglieri Group Ltd. (“**Biglieri**”) in January 2019. Both the Bousfields letter and the Biglieri Report are enclosed herewith. The Bousfields letter indicates that the requested urban boundary expansion is consistent with the Provincial Policy Statement, 2020 and conforms with the Growth Plan. Bousfields assessed the request based on the two-phase evaluation framework created by City staff to assess requests to expand the urban boundary in Waterdown and/or Binbrook and found that the expansion request meets the criteria for both Phase 1 (Screening Criteria) and Phase 2 (Evaluation Tool) of the evaluation framework.

The facts relied upon in Bousfields’ analysis remain applicable today, with the exception that the requested addition is for only five (5) hectares rather than the 8.1 hectares referenced in the letter, given that five (5) of the ten (10) hectares available through policy 2.2.8.3k) have already been allocated to the Alexander Place Boundary Adjustment. The planning justification in support of the requested boundary adjustment is further strengthened by the approval of the Alexander Place Boundary Adjustment to the east, resulting in the Property being surrounded by urban lands on three sides.


### **FIX THE ANOMALY**

The unique history of the Property coupled with the Alexander Place Boundary Adjustment creates an anomaly. The requested boundary adjustment represents lands that are boxed in by urban lands and the By-Pass. This is an infill site absent the underlying official plan designation. This boundary adjustment was supported by the City in 2015 as part of the Greenbelt Plan review. It achieves provincial policy while in no way offending the City’s objectives to preserve farmland. The requested boundary adjustment makes good planning sense.

### **OUR ASK**

We respectfully request that you use the unused portion of Growth Plan policy 2.2.8.3k) (five (5) hectares) to approve a minor boundary adjustment for the Property as outlined in this letter.

Yours truly,



Nancy Smith  
ns/l

NANCY SMITH PROFESSIONAL CORPORATION  
TURKSTRA MAZZA ASSOCIATES, LAWYERS





**CITY OF HAMILTON**  
**PLANNING AND ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT DEPARTMENT**  
**Planning Division**

<b>TO:</b>	Chair and Members General Issues Committee
<b>COMMITTEE DATE:</b>	March 29, 2021
<b>SUBJECT/REPORT NO:</b>	GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide)
<b>WARD(S) AFFECTED:</b>	City Wide
<b>PREPARED BY:</b>	Heather Travis (905) 546-2424 Ext. 4168
<b>SUBMITTED BY:</b>	Steve Robichaud Director, Planning and Chief Planner Planning and Economic Development Department
<b>SIGNATURE:</b>	

### RECOMMENDATION

- (a) That the City of Hamilton Land Needs Assessment to 2051 – Technical Working Paper, prepared by Lorus & Associates, dated March 2021, attached as Appendix “A” to Report PED17010(i) be adopted by Council for the GRIDS 2 / MCR integrated growth management planning process;
- (b) That the following reports be approved by Council:
- (i) Residential Intensification Market Demand Study, prepared by Lorus and Associates, dated March 2021, attached as Appendix “B” to Report PED17010(i);
  - (ii) Residential Intensification Supply Update, dated March 2021, attached as Appendix “C” to Report PED17010(i);
  - (iii) Existing Designated Greenfield Area Density Analysis, dated March 2021, attached as Appendix “D” to Report PED17010(i);
- (c) That Council adopt the “Ambitious Density” scenario, as identified in the Land Needs Assessment to 2051 – Technical Working Paper prepared by Lorus &

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 2 of 29**

---

Associates, dated March 2021, as the preferred Community Area land needs scenario, and the following growth projections, intensification target, planned density of greenfield areas, and Community / Employment Area land needs be utilized and incorporated into the GRIDS 2 / MCR process and the development and evaluation of growth scenarios:

- (i) A projected household growth of 110,300 households;
  - (ii) An intensification target of 50% between 2021 and 2031, 60% between 2031 and 2041 and 70% between 2041 and 2051;
  - (iii) A planned density of 60 persons and jobs per hectare (pjh) in existing Designated Greenfield Areas and 77 pjh in new Designated Greenfield Areas (urban expansion areas);
  - (iv) A Community Area land need of 1,340 gross developable ha to 2051; and,
  - (v) An Employment Area land need of 0 ha, to be confirmed subject to the finalization of the Employment Land Review report.
- (d) That the GRIDS 2 / MCR process and the development and evaluation of scenarios consider phasing options that would ensure that any future urban boundary expansions are controlled and phased, including consideration of options for identifying growth needs beyond 2041 without formally designating the land as urban at this time; and,
- (e) That at the conclusion of GRIDS 2 / MCR and the final approval of the implementing Official Plan Amendments identifying the land need to accommodate growth to 2051, staff prepare a report for Council with respect to the necessary steps for recommending to the Province that any remaining Community Area whitebelt lands be added to the Greenbelt.

**EXECUTIVE SUMMARY**

Through GRIDS (Growth Related Integrated Development Strategy) 2 and the Municipal Comprehensive Review (MCR), the City is planning for growth to the year 2051. The Provincial Growth Plan identifies an ultimate 2051 population of 820,000 persons and employment of 360,000 jobs in the year 2051. This growth equates to an increase of 236,000 people, 110,000 housing units, and 122,000 jobs over the next 30 years.

A Land Needs Assessment (LNA) is a study that identifies how much of the forecasted growth can be accommodated within the City's existing urban area based on inputted targets, and how much growth may need to be accommodated within any potential urban expansion area. The LNA considers the need for "Community" lands (i.e. lands

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 3 of 29**

---

to accommodate population growth and some commercial and institutional employment growth) separate from “Employment” lands (i.e. lands designated to accommodate employment growth including Business Parks and Industrial areas).

In January 2021, staff consulted on the draft LNA which was presented to General Issues Committee in December 2020. The final LNA, attached as Appendix “A” to Report PED17010(i) reflects some minor changes and clarifications to address the comments received through the consultation. A full review of the consultation on the LNA and related reports is included as Appendix “E” to Report PED17010(i) and a summary of the changes to the LNA and related reports resulting from the consultation is included in the Analysis / Rationale for Recommendation section of this Report.

The “Ambitious Density” growth scenario is being recommended for Council’s adoption. The recommended “Ambitious Density” scenario results in the lowest land need out of the four scenarios modelled in the LNA, and from a climate change policy perspective, represents the preferred option.

In the “Ambitious Density” scenario, the City will be planning to accommodate almost 80% of its housing unit growth within the existing urban area, through both intensification and development of existing greenfield lands. This scenario, which is based on a planned intensification target which increases over time, from 50% between 2021 and 2031, to 60% between 2031 and 2041 and to 70% between 2041 and 2051, and a density of 77 persons and jobs per hectare (pjh) in new growth areas, results in a need of approximately 1,340 gross developable ha of Community Area lands. For Employment Area lands, the LNA identifies that the City’s supply and demand for Employment Area jobs is in balance, and no additional employment lands are required to the year 2051.

GRIDS 2 / MCR, including the LNA, are being completed in accordance with requirements of the Provincial Growth Plan, including the LNA Methodology (see below under Policy Implications and Legislated Requirements), as recently re-iterated by the letter from the Province dated February 23, 2021 (attached as Appendix “H” to Report PED17010(i)).

**Alternatives for Consideration – See Page 28****FINANCIAL – STAFFING – LEGAL IMPLICATIONS**

Financial: N/A

Staffing: N/A

Legal: N/A

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 4 of 29**

---

## HISTORICAL BACKGROUND

### 1.0 GRIDS 2 / Municipal Comprehensive Review (MCR)

GRIDS 2 (Growth Related Integrated Development Strategy) will result in a long term growth strategy which allocates forecasted population and employment growth for the 2021 to 2051 time period. The forecasts for Hamilton project a total 2051 population of 820,000 persons and total employment of 360,000 jobs.

The MCR is being completed concurrently with GRIDS 2. The MCR is broad and encompasses many inter-related components, and must be completed prior to any expansion of the urban boundary. Many of the studies that are required as part of the MCR are also part of a growth strategy. Like the first GRIDS, GRIDS 2 / MCR is an integrated study which will inform the updates to the Infrastructure Master Plans, transportation network review, and Fiscal Impact Assessment (FIA) that will assist with future updates to the Development Charges By-law. The outcomes of the Growth Strategy and MCR will be implemented through the City's Official Plans.

### 2.0 Draft Land Needs Assessment – Lorus & Associates (December 2020)

In December 2020, the draft LNA was received at the General Issues Committee meeting of December 14, 2020. The draft LNA was completed in accordance with the Provincial Land Needs Assessment Methodology. Table 1 below identifies the City's updated population forecast phased by 10 year planning increment, and related housing unit growth based on updated demographic and census data. This breakdown is provided by the City's land economist (Lorus & Associates), based on the updated *Greater Golden Horseshoe: Growth Forecasts to 2051* from Hemson Consulting, as an input to the LNA. Table 1 also identifies the City's planned phasing of job growth to 2051, by 10 year planning increment. Further details on this forecast are found in the LNA attached as Appendix "A" to Report PED17010(i).

**Table 1: City of Hamilton Population, Housing and Job Forecast 2021 – 2051**

	2021	2031	2041	2051
Population	584,000	652,000	733,000	820,000
<i>Population growth by 10 year period</i>		+ 68,000	+ 81,000	+ 87,000
Housing units	223,000	258,000	295,000	332,000
<i>Unit growth by 10 year period</i>		+35,000	+ 37,000	+ 37,000
Employment	238,000	271,000	310,000	360,000
<i>Employment growth by 10 year period</i>		+ 33,000	+ 39,000	+ 50,000

**Source: Hemson Consulting, 2020; Growth Plan 2019, as amended.**

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 5 of 29**

For the consideration of Community Area land need, the LNA modelled four land need scenarios based on different intensification and density assumptions. The scenarios are summarized in Table 2 below:

**Table 2: LNA Results – Community Area Land Need Scenarios**

Scenario	Intensification Target (%)			Land Need (ha)
	2021 – 2031	2031 – 2041	2041 - 2051	
1. Current Trends	40			3,440
2. Growth Plan minimum	50			2,190
3. Increased Targets	50	55	60	1,630
	(55% average over the period)			
4. Ambitious Density	50	60	70	1,340
	(60% average over the period)			

*Source: Lorus & Associates, Land Needs Assessment Technical Working Paper, 2021*

While the LNA did not model a ‘no urban boundary expansion’ option, this option was considered in Report PED17010(h), with staff noting that this option would require an intensification rate exceeding 80% for the period from 2021 to 2051. The Report further noted that this option would be precluded going forward as it would not meet the requirements of a market-based housing supply under the Provincial LNA methodology which requires the City to plan for the full range of market needs.

As was previously noted in Report PED17010(h), the City’s options for expanding the urban boundary to accommodate population growth are limited. The City cannot expand its urban boundary into the Greenbelt Plan Protected Countryside (with a limited 10ha exception for Towns / Villages). The City has limited whitebelt lands (i.e. rural lands that are not within the Greenbelt Plan Protected Countryside). The total area of whitebelt lands is approximately 4,320 ha. Of this area, only 2,200 ha can be considered for expansion for Community Area uses due to restrictions from the airport Noise Exposure Forecast contours. Netting out non-developable features, such as natural heritage features, cemeteries and rights-of-way, reduces the gross developable whitebelt land area for Community Area uses to approximately 1,600 ha. Based on these land supply restrictions, it was noted in staff Report PED17010(h) that two of the LNA scenarios could be considered for adoption going forward – the Increased Targets scenario and the Ambitious Density scenario (the Growth Plan Minimum and Current Trends scenarios exceed the available whitebelt land supply).

For Employment Area lands, based on the City’s existing available Employment Area land supply and assumptions about the future density of development of those lands,

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 6 of 29**

---

the LNA identifies that the City's supply and demand for Employment Area jobs is in balance, and no additional employment lands are required to the year 2051.

### 3. Project Chronology

Key dates / milestones in the GRIDS 2 / MCR process are highlighted in Table 3 below:

**Table 3: GRIDS 2 / MCR Chronology**

<b>Time frame</b>	<b>Key Project Milestones</b>	<b>Status</b>
Spring 2017	MCR Commencement, Employment Land Review call for requests	Completed
May 2017	Growth Plan 2017 released	Completed
May 2018	Land Needs Assessment Methodology released by Province	Completed
May / June 2018	First round of public / stakeholder consultation – focus on urban structure (i.e. where should intensification occur?) and major transit station area planning	Completed
November 2018	Imagining New Communities – information sessions on greenfield density	Completed
May 2019	Growth Plan 2019 released	Completed
October 2019	GRIDS 2 / MCR Council workshop on intensification, density and land needs assessment	Completed
November 2019	Draft Employment Land report received by Council	Completed
November / December 2019	Second round of public consultation (intensification and density targets, evaluation criteria, employment land review)	Completed
January 2020	Elfrida / LPAT “motion” decision issued	Completed
August 2020	Amendment 1 to the Growth Plan and revised Land Needs Assessment Methodology released by Province	Completed
December 2020	Draft Land Needs Assessment and related technical reports received by Council	Completed
January 2021	Third round of public consultation (draft LNA and related	Completed

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 7 of 29**

---

<b>Time frame</b>	<b>Key Project Milestones</b>	<b>Status</b>
	reports)	
March 2021	Adoption of Land Needs Assessment	Pending
March 2021	Draft Evaluation Framework and Phasing Criteria presented to Council	Pending (Draft Framework completed)
April 2021	Public Consultation on Draft Framework and Phasing Criteria	Pending
April 2021	Approval of Employment Land Review report	Pending
May 2021	Approval of Evaluation Framework and Phasing Criteria	Pending
May to September 2021	Growth Options Evaluation / Scenario Modelling	Pending
November 2021	Public Consultation on Evaluation and Phasing Analysis Results, including Preliminary Preferred Growth Option	Pending
January / February 2022	Approval of Final Preferred Growth Option	Pending
April 2022	Statutory Public Open House under Section 26 of the Planning Act – MCR Official Plan Amendment	Pending
June 2022	Council approval of MCR Official Plan Amendment and submission of Official Plan Amendment to Province for approval	Pending

### **Key Project Timelines**

The GRIDS 2 / MCR study design and workplan is required to move forward at an efficient pace, in accordance with the timeline identified in Appendix “I”, due to several factors:

- Provincial deadlines – the Province requires municipalities to update their Official Plans to conform to the revised Provincial Plans by July 1, 2022. The July 1, 2022 deadline was established in 2017. Despite the fact that there have been several versions of the Growth Plan drafted / approved since that time (Growth Plan 2017 Amendment 1 (draft only); Growth Plan 2019; and Growth Plan 2019, Amendment 1); an extended planning horizon to 2051; revised population and job forecasts; two versions of the Land Needs Assessment methodology which differ significantly; and

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 8 of 29**

---

a revised Provincial Policy Statement, there has been no extension of the conformity deadline.

The Province must approve the MCR Official Plan Amendment (OPA) within 120 days of the receipt of the Amendment. If the Province does not give notice of decision within 120 days, the OPA may be subject to appeals. Therefore, the timing of when the City's OPA is sent to the Province is critical. To tighten timelines further, there is a Provincial election scheduled for June 2022, meaning that no decisions will be made following the writ anticipated in April 2022.

Other Provincial requirements include a 90-day review period of the proposed Official Plan Amendment prior to a statutory Open House under Section 26 of the Planning Act. Combined, these requirements leave little room for delay in the GRIDS 2 / MCR process if the City is to meet the conformity deadline. These requirements are re-iterated in the letter from the Province dated February 23, 2021, attached as Appendix "H" to Report PED17010(i).

- Master Plan Updates / Development Charges Review – GRIDS 2 / MCR is an integrated planning process which includes updates to the Water / Wastewater and Stormwater Management Master Plans. The Master Plan Updates have their own legislated timeframes and requirements. The Master Plan Updates rely on the determination of the GRIDS 2 / MCR final preferred growth option to identify the necessary infrastructure upgrades needed to accommodate the future growth to 2051. A delay in the GRIDS 2 / MCR process including the identification of the final preferred growth option will cause a subsequent delay to the Master Plan processes. This delay will in turn impact the timing of the City's next Development Charges By-law Update which is reliant upon the outcome of the Master Plan Updates. Due to the many changes at the Provincial level noted above, these projects have already been delayed and there is very little, if any, buffer room for additional delays.

Based on the above, it is critical for the GRIDS 2 / MCR project to continue to move forward, including the approval of the LNA through this report, such that the City is in a position to approve the Final Preferred Growth Option in January / February 2022 and pass the implementing Official Plan Amendment by June 2022 (in advance of the July 1, 2022 deadline).

## **POLICY IMPLICATIONS AND LEGISLATED REQUIREMENTS**

### **1.0 Provincial Legislation and Policy Framework**

#### **1.1 Provincial Policy Statement, 2020**

Policy 1.4.1 of the Provincial Policy Statement (PPS) requires municipalities to provide an appropriate range and mix of housing options and densities required to meet

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.



**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 9 of 29**

---

projected growth requirements. Specifically, the PPS requires municipalities to maintain at all times the ability to accommodate 15 years of residential growth through intensification and redevelopment, and if necessary, lands which are designated and available for residential development. Further, municipalities must also maintain land with servicing capacity to provide at least a three year supply of residential units.

Policy 1.4.1 must be read in conjunction with other policies in both the PPS (see policies 1.1.1(b) and 1.1.3.8(a)) which require municipalities to accommodate an appropriate 'market-based' range and mix of housing types. The provision of a market-based range of housing types requires municipalities to plan for a range of housing units in accordance with Provincial forecasts, including single / semi-detached units, townhouses, apartments and accessory units. The required 15 year residential supply cannot be met through intensification alone because it would result in a unit mix comprised primarily of apartments, and would not meet the provincial requirement for a market based housing supply.

The PPS directs municipalities to promote opportunities for intensification and to implement minimum targets for intensification within built-up areas as established by provincial plans. For the City of Hamilton, the provincial plan providing direction is the Growth Plan (2019). New development in greenfield areas should have a compact form and efficient land use. Further, the PPS identifies the requirement to demonstrate that sufficient land to accommodate growth and market demand is not available through intensification, redevelopment and greenfield areas to accommodate projected growth prior to a settlement area boundary expansion occurring. The Land Needs Assessment demonstrates this requirement.

**1.2 Growth Plan for the Greater Golden Horseshoe, 2019, as amended**

The Provincial Growth Plan provides the population and employment forecasts which municipalities must plan to accommodate, as well as the minimum intensification and density targets the City must plan to achieve. For the City of Hamilton, the minimum intensification target is 50%, meaning that 50% of new residential units must be developed within the delineated built-up area each year, as per policy 2.2.2.1. The target is a minimum, and the City may plan to achieve a higher target as appropriate.

The Growth Plan, 2019 as amended, requires municipalities to undertake assessment of intensification and redevelopment opportunities within the urban area prior to undertaking any municipally-initiated urban boundary expansion. As it relates to the City of Hamilton, these assessments were undertaken at the same time as the LNA (and are attached as Appendices "B" to "D" to Report PED17010(i)). The Residential Intensification Market Demand Report (Appendix "B" to Report PED17010(i)) and Residential Intensification Supply Update (Appendix "C" to Report PED17010(i)) provide support for the identification of the City's intensification target of 50% for the short term to 2031 and increasing thereafter to 70%. The Existing Designated Greenfield Area

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 10 of 29**

---

(DGA) Density Analysis (Appendix “C” to Report PED17010(i)) provides information to demonstrate the City is exceeding the minimum density target identified in the Growth Plan for the existing DGA.

Similar to the PPS direction, the Growth Plan requires the City to plan for a market-based range of housing, particularly through the direction of the LNA methodology (see below). The policies of the Provincial Growth Plan state that the Province will establish the LNA methodology and that an LNA must be completed in accordance with the Provincial methodology.

A full policy review is included in Report PED17010(h), dated December 14, 2020, including consistency with the Provincial Policy Statement, and conformity to the Growth Plan, 2019 as amended, and the Urban Hamilton Official Plan.

**2.0 Land Needs Assessment Methodology, 2020**

In August 2020, the Province released the Land Needs Assessment Methodology for the Greater Golden Horseshoe.

The new method is a market-based approach which is based on an identification of the City’s forecasted housing unit growth, and a determination of how much of the proposed unit growth can be accommodated as intensification or development of the City’s existing greenfield lands within the urban area. If there is a shortfall in units that cannot be accommodated in the existing urban area, then this shortfall is to be accommodated through an urban boundary expansion, based on an estimation of the density of each unit type. The method allows the City to consider higher intensification and density targets than the Growth Plan minimums.

The LNA, attached as Appendix “A” to Report PED17010(i), has been completed in accordance with the provincially mandated method.

**RELEVANT CONSULTATION****1.0 Public Consultation**

Commencing in January 2021 and continuing into early February 2021, staff conducted consultation on the draft LNA and the land needs scenario that will be utilized going forward. Extensive efforts to promote and educate the public about the consultation opportunities were made in recognition of the importance of the LNA as a part of the larger GRIDS 2 / MCR process which will guide the growth and development of the City for the next 30 years. A full consultation summary report is attached as Appendix “E” to Report PED17010(i). The highlights of the engagement campaign and key statistics and results are included below.

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 11 of 29**

---

**1.1 Advertising**

Staff used multiple means and techniques to advertise the LNA public engagement campaign. Both digital (e.g. social media and email) and non-digital (e.g. newspaper ads, signs) formats were used to reach as wide of an audience as possible and are listed below:

- Billboards: two digital billboards displayed the information one million times (impressions) over the month of January. The billboards were located at Mud Street and Upper Centennial Parkway and on the Lincoln M Alexander Parkway near Mohawk Road;
- City-signs: City-owned digital signs at City Hall and Gage Park showed the information 20 times per hour through the month of January;
- Print ads: Ads were run in the Hamilton Spectator and the Hamilton Community newspapers on January 7, 2021. The ads provided notice of the Public Open House dates and information on the Engage Hamilton portal;
- Web advertising: internet advertising was targeted at the Spectator and Hamilton News websites in the form of a banner that displayed the GRIDS 2 / MCR LNA consultation information
- Social media: notifications of the LNA consultation and public open houses were shared via City of Hamilton Twitter (6 tweets – 41,200 impressions), LinkedIn (2 posts – 4,700 impressions) and Instagram (1 post – 19,400 impressions, 1 Instagram story – 5,400 impressions) over the month of January. Social media ‘boosting’ was used to promote the ad and allow more people to view it beyond the those who follow the City accounts. The advertising boost resulted in an additional 86,000 impressions across the platforms.
- TV: staff appeared on the Cable 14 show The Hamilton Network to promote the public open houses and provide information on the importance of the LNA and the GRIDS 2 / MCR project;
- Direct Emails: direct email notification of the Engage Hamilton portal and consultation opportunities was provided through the following means:
  - Hamilton Youth network: staff coordinated with the Hamilton Strategic Youth Initiatives to spread the word to 400 members, age 14 – 29, through the newsletter entitled “This Week in the World of Youth”;
  - GRIDS 2 / MCR project mailing list (approximately 250 emails on list); and,

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 12 of 29**

---

- Emails to members of Council to provide information on consultation opportunities that can be shared with constituents.

**1.2 Engage Hamilton Portal and Survey**

The City's Engage Hamilton public consultation portal was used to facilitate engagement on the draft LNA in January 2021. The Engage Hamilton portal included the following elements:

- Extensive information on the draft LNA and related reports with graphics and charts to facilitate understanding of complex information;
- Frequently Asked Questions and Answers;
- Explanatory video explaining the LNA in simple terms with closed captioning to facilitate the hearing impaired;
- Registration for Open House events; and,
- Survey

A total of 2,200 people visited the Engage Hamilton LNA page during the month of January, 2021.

The Engage Hamilton LNA Survey asked respondents about their preference on the Increased Targets or the Ambitious Density growth scenarios (see Table 1 of this Report for summary of the scenarios). The survey also asked about preferred rates of intensification, density of future communities, and climate change considerations.

In total, 147 survey responses were received. 70% of respondents supported the highest intensification targets (average of 60%) in the Ambitious Density land needs scenario. The reasons given for this support included a desire to see the City 'build up, not out', need to preserve agricultural lands and open space areas, climate change implications, and support for more dense, walkable neighbourhoods. Of the 30% in support of the Increased Targets scenario (average intensification target of 55%), the rationale included a belief that the intensification target was more attainable and a need to satisfy market demand.

Feedback indicating that neither scenario was preferred was also received. Respondents noted that the City should instead maintain a firm urban boundary and that the growth options should include the option 'no urban boundary expansion' notwithstanding the Provincial market-based LNA methodology.

Respondents were asked what were their top 3 factors when indicating their preference between the scenarios. The top 3 chosen factors were: complete communities; climate change implications; and, transit accessibility.

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 13 of 29**

---

In terms of density of new communities, respondents leaned toward higher density of development in new communities, preferring that single detached dwellings be developed on lots with smaller frontages (45%) or a mix of smaller and larger frontages (38%). A combined total of 68% supported a housing mix that featured more stacked or back to back type of dwelling units or an even mix of street and block townhouses and stacked or back to back units, as compared to the 33% wishing to see all or mostly lower density housing forms.

Finally, participants were asked about the top 5 considerations in relation to the design of new communities from a climate change perspective, in order of importance: transit connection to the rest of the City, greenspace for carbon sequestration, green building design, alternative / renewable energy planning, and low impact development techniques.

A full survey summary is included in Appendix “E” to Report PED17010(i).

**1.3 Public Open Houses (Webex Events Format)**

Two virtual public open houses were held on the following dates and times:

- January 18, 2021 from 6:00 to 8:00 pm
- January 20, 2021 from 1:30 to 3:30 pm

A total of 98 participants joined in the two events which were held via Webex Events.

The open houses consisted of a staff presentation which highlighted the findings of the draft LNA, and a question and answer period moderated by a facilitator. Questions were raised by the attendees with topics ranging from the option for a no urban boundary expansion scenario in the LNA, a desire to build up not out, questions surrounding incentives and programs to increase intensification, questions on employment trends and demographic trends including the population and employment forecasts, and questions on how a climate change lens will be applied in the GRIDS 2 / MCR analysis. All questions are summarized in the report attached as Appendix “E” to Report PED17010(i) and a summary of questions and answers are provided in Appendices “F-1” to “F-5” to Report PED17010(i).

**1.4 Stakeholder Meeting (Webex Meetings Format)**

A GRIDS 2 / MCR stakeholder meeting was held on January 15, 2021 with a total of 23 participants representing a range of organizations (including Environment Hamilton, Greenbelt Foundation, Conservation Authorities, Bay Area Climate Change Office, BIAs, Chambers of Commerce, West End Homebuilders Association, Hamilton Burlington Realtors Association, School Boards). The meeting included a staff and consultant presentation with details on the draft LNA, followed by a question and

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 14 of 29**

---

answer period. The stakeholders were provided with a question and answer sheet following the meeting and asked to provide their thoughts on the draft LNA and the preferred LNA scenarios through comments to staff.

Of the feedback received through stakeholders, there was support for both the Increased Targets and Ambitious Density scenarios, with some comments indicating that the Increased Targets scenario appeared to be a more realistic and attainable growth target for the City. However, the need to continue to plan for and encourage intensification and the many benefits of increasing intensification including climate change benefits, housing options and revitalization of neighbourhoods were also cited. Stakeholder feedback is summarized in Appendix “E” to Report PED17010(i).

### **1.5 Indigenous Consultation**

As noted in the letter from the Province dated February 23, 2021 (attached as Appendix “H” to Report PED17010(i)), municipalities are required to engage with Indigenous communities as part of their MCR process. Throughout the GRIDS 2 / MCR project staff have endeavoured to provide information and consult with local Indigenous groups and organizations to ensure that feedback can be shared in meaningful way; staff have met with local groups during past project phases. Staff reached out to six groups to provide a project update and request the opportunity to meet to share further information on the LNA and implications of the LNA and MCR going forward. In response to the requests, three responses were received: the Huron-Wendat advised that they did not have an interest at this point in the process but would stay informed going forward; the Mississaugas of the Credit noted that they would provide comments in the future; and the Hamilton Regional Indian Centre (HRIC) expressed interest in the project and requested a more information. Staff met with the HRIC by phone in early March 2021 to discuss project details, the LNA, and opportunities for HRIC involvement going forward. Staff answered questions related to intensification planning, affordable housing and implications on long range planning arising from the pandemic. HRIC has noted interest in continuing to be involved in the project going forward, including through the upcoming Official Plan Review. Staff will continue to consult with local Indigenous communities throughout the project and through the implementation of the Growth Management Strategy (eg Secondary Plans, Class EA projects).

### **1.6 Other Consultation**

Staff have endeavoured to provide information and provide opportunities for feedback from as many groups as possible and were able to meet one on one with parties that expressed interest, including the following groups:

Hamilton Cycling Committee – staff presented at the Hamilton Cycling Committee (HCC) meeting of February 3 to provide an overview of the GRIDS 2 / MCR project, the LNA results, and next steps in the process. Staff responded to questions from the

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 15 of 29**

---

Committee. Staff understand that a motion was put forward from the HCC which supported the Ambitious Density scenario in the LNA, and further provided some direction and opinion on land use planning matters and transit. The motion has not yet been finalized by the Public Works Committee so final wording is not available at present.

Hamilton International Airport (HIA) – staff met with representatives from HIA to provide an overview of the draft LNA results and an outline of next steps in the process, and how HIA can continue to be involved going forward.

**1.7 Request for Technical Clarifications**

A request was received from a land economist representing a party to the ongoing UHOP / RHOP appeals requesting technical clarifications to several questions relating to the reports attached Appendices “A” to “D” of Report PED17010(i). The correspondence is attached as Appendix “G” to Report PED17010(i). Staff and the City’s consultant (Lorius & Associates) provided responses to the questions (also attached), and have updated the attached reports, as necessary to provide clarity / corrections, as identified in the Analysis / Rationale for Recommendation section of this Report.

A summary of key themes and comments received through the public consultation, and how these comments have been addressed and have influenced the recommendations of this Report is found in the Analysis / Rationale for Recommendation section of this report.

**2.0 Province of Ontario – Ministry of Municipal Affairs, Ontario Growth Secretariat**

Staff provided the draft LNA to Provincial Ontario Growth Secretariat staff for review to ensure compliance with the provincially-mandated LNA method. Provincial staff provided the following feedback:

“Based on our preliminary review, your Draft Land Needs Assessment appears to conform to the requirements set out in the Land Needs Assessment Methodology (2020). Notably, we highlighted the following:

- The Draft Land Needs Assessment adequately addresses the components of the Province’s new Land Needs Assessment Methodology (2020) including the need to consider market demand across the range of housing types.
- The Draft Land Needs Assessment implements the 2051 planning horizon including updated Schedule 3 growth forecasts as per the Growth Plan for the Greater Golden Horseshoe, 2019 (A Place to Grow), as amended.

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 16 of 29**

---

- Each growth scenario under consideration would support the minimum density and intensification targets established in A Place to Grow for the City of Hamilton.”

In addition, on February 24, 2021, a letter was received from the Province (Ministry of Municipal Affairs, Ontario Growth Secretariat) addressing matters related to the MCR process. The letter, attached as Appendix “H” to Report PED17010(i), indicates that the Growth Plan requires municipalities to designate all land required to accommodate the Plan forecasts to 2051. Further, the letter reiterates the conformity deadline of July 1, 2022 and requires that municipalities submit their conformity Official Plan Amendments to the Province by end of 2021 or early 2022.

Further, it is noted that pursuant to Section 17(17.1) of the Planning Act, the draft MCR Official Plan Amendment (OPA) must be provided to the Province for review a minimum of 90 days prior to a statutory Open House under Section 26 of the Planning Act. Staff have requested clarification on whether or not the draft OPA must be endorsed by Council prior to submission of the document and supporting materials to the Province.

## **ANALYSIS AND RATIONALE FOR RECOMMENDATION**

### **1.0 Land Needs Assessment**

A Land Needs Assessment (LNA) is a technical background study that is a requirement of the Provincial Growth Plan and which must be completed as part of the City’s MCR. An LNA will identify how much of the City’s forecasted population and job growth will be accommodated through infill / intensification and existing designated greenfield lands, and how much additional land in the form of urban area expansion may be required to accommodate the forecasted growth. If additional land is required, the LNA does not identify the location or phasing of the future growth.

The LNA considers the need for “Community” lands (i.e. lands to accommodate population growth and some commercial and institutional employment growth) separate from “Employment” lands (i.e. lands designated to accommodate employment growth including Business Parks and Industrial areas).

The results of the draft LNA presented at the December 14, 2020 GIC Committee identified that the City would require an urban boundary expansion to accommodate a portion of its forecasted population growth under the Growth Plan. Four different Community Area land need scenarios were modelled to illustrate different growth options based on different intensification and density assumptions (see Table 1 to this Report). Further details of the preferred scenario (Ambitious Density) are highlighted below.

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.



**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 17 of 29**

---

For Employment Area land need, the draft LNA identified that the City's supply and demand of Employment Area lands to accommodate future job growth are in balance, and no additional Employment Area lands area required to 2051.

**2.0 Public Consultation Summary**

The consultation undertaken on the Land Needs Assessment and related reports had multiple objectives:

- Identify any issues or technical concerns with the LNA methodology; and,
- Educate the public about the LNA and the draft results, build awareness about the LNA and GRIDS 2 / MCR, and gain feedback and insight from the public on which scenario in the LNA is preferred.

A summary of the key themes and comments received in relation to the above objectives is provided below:

**2.1 Technical comments on the LNA methodology and Staff Responses:**

A series of technical questions on the LNA and the related reports was received from a land economist representing an appellant in the UHOP / RHOP appeals. The questions were seeking clarification on certain matters (e.g. questions on the population forecasts, person per unit and employment assumptions, calculations related to community land area); requests for additional data (e.g. Vacant Residential Land Inventory unit breakdown; intensification supply breakdown by unit type); and consistency between the reports.

Staff, in conjunction with the City's consultant (Lorius & Associates), responded to the questions with the clarifications and additional data requested (see Appendix "G" to Report PED17010(i)). There was a very minor change to the LNA results arising from an update to the housing completion information to reflect data to year-end 2020. In addition, the LNA and related reports have undergone minor revisions to ensure that documents are clear, consistent and have up to date data. The minor revisions are summarized below in the section "Final Land Needs Assessment".

In addition, a question was raised regarding the terminology of 'gross' vs 'net' land area in the LNA and the staff report (PED17010(h)), and the land areas described by the two terms in the different reports.

Regarding the question of 'gross' vs 'net developable area' land descriptions, it is noted that the terms 'gross' and 'net' are used somewhat differently in the LNA than within previous staff report PED17010(h) which was presented to Committee in December 2020. In the LNA, the term 'net residential land area' refers to the lands required for

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 18 of 29**

---

residential uses only (i.e. the sum of the individual residential lots) whereas the 'gross' land area includes the sum of individual residential lots as well as additional lands required for supporting community lands such as open space, walkways, commercial and institutional use, roads and local infrastructure. The 'gross' land area in the LNA excludes natural heritage features and other non-developable lands and is equivalent to the 'net developable area' as described in the previous staff report. As such, the term 'gross' in the LNA and 'net developable area' in the previous report are referring to the same land area: that being the total developable land area for Community Area uses. For ease of understanding, the term 'gross developable area' will be used to describe the required land needed for all Community Area land uses, excluding non-developable features, in this staff report.

In addition, it should be noted that the gross developable area excludes non-developable lands such as natural heritage features, cemeteries etc from the land need calculation. Therefore, the actual land area added to the urban boundary as part of the next phase of GRIDS 2 / MCR will exceed the land area identified in the LNA to account for the non-developable lands included in the expansion area. Any non-developable lands added to the urban boundary would be protected from future development by policy and zoning restrictions.

**2.2 Public Comments – Key Themes and Comments resulting from Public / Stakeholder Engagement and Staff Responses**

A full summary of questions and comments received through all means of public consultation is attached as Appendices "F1 – F5" to Report PED17010(i).

Many questions and requests for clarification on different matters were received, including the provincial forecasts and how they are developed, the LNA methodology and market demand, how the City plans for intensification, employment trends and covid-19 impacts, and the next steps in the process including phasing evaluation. Staff's responses to these and other questions are found in Appendices "F1 – F5". Key themes are summarized in the next sections:

**2.2.1 The City should have modelled a no urban boundary expansion option in the LNA.**

There were many comments received, in the on-line survey, through email, and in the open house, which supported a firm urban boundary and a desire to preserve rural / agricultural lands. There was concern that this option was not fully investigated. There was a concern that the proposed expansion would result in 'sprawl'.

Further, comments noted that there should have been an option for a 'no urban boundary expansion preference' in the on-line survey.

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 19 of 29**

---

*Staff response:*

Staff acknowledge the opinion voiced in some of the comments that the City should not be expanding the urban boundary by any amount and to preserve lands designated as rural and agriculture.

Staff note that while the LNA did not model a 'no urban boundary expansion' option, this option was considered in Report PED17010(h), with staff noting that this option would require an intensification rate exceeding 80% for the period from 2021 to 2051. Staff and the City's land needs consultant do not consider this option as an option that would satisfy provincial requirements for a market based land needs assessment, as it would not result in the provision of a market-based supply of housing to provide the full range of required unit types, in accordance with the mandated method for undertaking the land needs analysis.

There is an opinion that the required urban boundary expansion will result in urban sprawl, or uncontrolled development. To this point, staff note the following information:

- The recommended expansion land need, at approximately 1,340 ha, equates to 1.5% of the City's total rural land area. The remaining 98.5% of the City's rural lands will remain outside of the urban boundary as part of Rural Hamilton.
- Within the City's rural area, 60% (53,700 ha) of the lands are designated as Agriculture / Specialty Crop or 'Prime'. Approximately 2% of this 53,700 ha is located within the potential Community Area urban expansion lands. Therefore, even after expansion occurs, at least 98% of the City's existing prime agricultural lands will remain and will be protected.

Based on the above, it is apparent that an expansion of approximately 1,340 ha to accommodate the next 30 years of the City's growth is not resulting in urban sprawl, and to the contrary, the overwhelming majority of the City's rural land, including prime agricultural lands, will remain protected.

The on-line survey was not amended to include an option to prefer a no urban boundary expansion scenario. Staff find that it is not appropriate to provide an option in a survey that cannot be recommended for approval going forward. The survey did include a comment section for respondents to provide open-ended comments on the intensification target and land needs scenarios, which provided the option to suggest the no urban boundary expansion consideration.

***2.2.2 The Ambitious Density scenario was preferred in the survey responses with a desire to see less land added to the urban boundary.***

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 20 of 29**

---

*Staff response:*

Staff have considered the public comments in making the recommendation to support the Ambitious Density scenario as the final Community Area land needs scenario. The community expressed a strong desire to see a lesser land need requirement citing climate change implications as a primary reason for supporting the higher targets. The staff recommendation is in keeping with this feedback.

***2.2.3 The City needs to investigate opportunities for intensification of greyfields and other lands within the existing urban area to accommodate intensification, including opportunities for missing middle housing, prior to expanding the urban boundary.****Staff response:*

Staff agree that it is important for the City to focus a significant amount of growth within the existing urban area through intensification and redevelopment. Intensification has long been a planning goal of the City. This goal is reflected in the Nodes and Corridors structure of the UHOP as well as many initiatives within the City, including: two recently approved Secondary Plans in Downtown Hamilton and Centennial Neighbourhood Secondary Plans which encourage the mixed use redevelopment of commercial corridors and areas; the City's Downtown, Transit-Oriented Corridor and Commercial-Mixed Use Zones which allow redevelopment of commercial sites is as-of-right; and Secondary Dwelling Units that will be permitted more broadly across the urban area.

The focus on intensifying the existing urban area is reflected in the recommended land need scenario. Staff note the recommended Ambitious Density scenario, which is based on an average intensification target of 60%, with a rate of up to 70% in the later stage of the planning period, represents the City planning for a much greater amount of intensification than what is required as a minimum by the Province, and which greatly exceeds the amount of intensification which has been planned for in the past. Some numbers of note:

- Under the Ambitious Density scenario, the City will be planning to accommodate 66,190 dwelling units through intensification over the next 30 years. This intensification rate results in an increase of more than 11,000 additional units than what is required by the Growth Plan minimum target (55,160 units).
- By decade, under the Ambitious Density scenario, the required intensification units are: 17,700 (2021 – 2031); 22,200 (2031 – 2041); and 26,300 (2041 – 2051). In comparison, over the last 10 years between 2010 and 2019, the City experienced a total of 8,260 intensification units.

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 21 of 29**

---

It is apparent from the above, under the Ambitious Density scenario, the City is aggressively planning for far greater numbers of intensification units than is required by the Province and has been experienced in the past.

Through the Residential Intensification Supply Update (Appendix “C” to Report PED17010(i)), intensification opportunities across the City were examined, including opportunities for greyfield redevelopment (i.e. redevelopment of vacant or underutilized commercial areas, parking lots etc). The City will continue to encourage this type of intensification going forward.

An important fact to remember is the City, through planning initiatives and other incentives, can provide opportunities for intensification to occur. However, it is the market that drives whether or not a given site is intensified; there are a number of factors that influence market demand, including site characteristics, ownership, economic climate, and the attractiveness of the City as part of the overall region. Planning policy alone cannot guarantee that intensification will occur.

***2.2.4 The City should complete the low carbon scenario modelling in the Community Energy & Emissions Plan (CEEP) prior to finalizing the LNA and the next phase of GRIDS 2 / MCR. Climate change should be the priority lens.***

*Staff response:*

Staff are continuing to investigate opportunities for incorporating the modelling of the CEEP into future phases of GRIDS 2 / MCR, in keeping with the strong support to connect these projects identified by public comments. Climate change will continue to be a key lens moving forward in future project phases.

**3.0 Final Land Needs Assessment and Related Reports – Technical Changes:**

The LNA, attached as Appendix “A” to Report PED17010(i), is being recommended for endorsement as the City’s final Land Needs Assessment to 2051. The draft LNA was presented in December 2020 and has been subject to public consultation and feedback since that time. The following changes have been made to the final document from the draft version resulting from questions and comments received during the consultation period. The changes relate to providing additional clarity and rationale and a minor change to the final calculation based on updated information:

- Table 10 in the LNA is the DGA Unit Supply Potential 2021 to 2051.

The estimated unit completion data table has been revised to reflect updated data to year end 2020, whereas Table 10 in the draft LNA had been based on data to June 2020. The results of this update is a difference of approximately 200 units less for the updated estimated completions to mid-year 2021 and a shift in the unit mix for

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 22 of 29**

---

the estimated completions within the Designated Greenfield Area toward single and semi-detached units.

- A question was raised regarding how ‘stacked’ townhouses were considered in the LNA in terms of the future density calculations in the new greenfield areas.

The LNA scenarios do not envision a specific form of housing, but rather a denser pattern of rowhouse development which may include smaller lot street towns and back-to-backs (“maisonettes”). For the purposes of the LNA it is assumed that the full range of higher density row housing forms will be accommodated. Stacked towns, however, are considered apartments as defined for the Census. This clarification has been made in the revised LNA.

- General editorial changes to the LNA were made to provide clarity on certain matters in the text of the LNA, add a map of the City’s built boundary for context. These minor revisions did not change any of the data in the LNA or the outcomes of the analysis.

In addition, the following changes have been made to the Designated Greenfield Area Density Analysis, attached as Appendix “D” to Report PED17010(i):

- Correction to Table 4 (page 13) to change the population in the Draft Approved category to 17,440. This change fixes a typographical error from the previous version which listed the population as 14,440; and,
- Updating the person per unit (PPU) assumptions listed on page 10 is to provide clarity. The PPUs on page 10 are the PPUs which were used in the analysis as related to existing units in the DGA. The PPUs used in the analysis for new units to be constructed in the future (i.e. VRL units) are the PPUs from the City’s DC Background Study: single / semi-detached - 3.405; towns – 2.437; apartments – 1.663. Appendix “D” has been updated to explain this difference.
- Updating the information on the calculation of jobs in the existing DGA to provide additional clarity.
- Minor editorial revisions to provide clarity and / or additional information.

There were no substantive changes made to the other reports (the Residential Intensification Market Demand Report attached as Appendix “B” to Report PED17010(i) and the Residential Intensification Supply Update attached as Appendix “C” to Report PED17010(i). Minor editorial revisions to provide clarification were provided, but no changes to the data or outcome of the analysis were made.

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 23 of 29**

---

#### 4.0 Community Area Land Need Preferred Scenario:

As a result of the GRIDS 2 / MCR work completed to date, and public and community feedback on the draft LNA documents, staff are recommending the Ambitious Density scenario as the preferred Community Area land need scenario to 2051, summarized in Table 4:

**Table 4: Ambitious Density Scenario Summary**

Scenario	Intensification Rate		Density – New Growth Areas	Land Need
Ambitious Density	21 – 31	50%	77 pjh	1,340 gross developable ha
	31 – 41	60%		
	41 – 51	70%		

*Source: Lorius & Associates, Land Needs Assessment Technical Working Paper, 2021*

The city-wide unit breakdown by policy area and type resulting from the Ambitious Density scenario is illustrated in Table 5:

**Table 5: City-wide Unit Growth, by Type, 2021 to 2051 – Ambitious Density Scenario**

Area	Singles / Semis	Townhouses	Apartments (includes accessory units)	Total
	# units	# units	# units	# units (%)
Built-up Area	3,310	9,930	52,950	66,190 (60)
Existing Designated Greenfield Areas	5,570	7,120	2,650	15,330 (14)
Urban Expansion Area	18,110	10,550	n/a	28,660 (26)
Rural	140			140 (>1)
City Total (%)	27,120 (25)	27,600 (25)	55,600 (50)	110,320 (100)

*Source: Lorius & Associates, Land Needs Assessment Technical Working Paper, 2021*

The above breakdown is for the purposes of the LNA for calculating overall land need, and accurately identifies the unit breakdowns between the existing urban area and new growth areas. Apartments are not identified in the urban expansion area due to a surplus of planned apartment units in the City's existing Designated Greenfield Areas. However, it is anticipated that some sites that are identified as being planned apartment units in the existing DGA may develop at a lower density. Further analysis as part of

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 24 of 29**

---

the implementation strategy and planning for the expansion areas will be undertaken regarding the potential inclusion of apartment units in the new growth areas to ensure a range of housing is provided and complete community objectives are met.

The rationale for supporting the Ambitious Density scenario is summarized below:

- *Climate Change Lens*: From a climate change perspective and to support the City's goal of being carbon neutral by 2050 and balancing Provincial policy requirements, this scenario results in the least amount of expansion area land required to accommodate the provincial forecasts. Planning for increased intensification and planned density will have the impact of focusing more growth in the existing urban area but still maintaining a balanced approach to future development. This approach has the benefit of creating compact urban growth, aimed at increasing opportunities for active transportation and transit use.

The Ambitious Density scenario allows for increased preservation of rural / open space lands and reduced need for new transportation and servicing infrastructure outside of the existing urban boundary. Preservation of rural / open space lands allows opportunities for natural stormwater management and flooding resilience to be maximized. Applying a climate change lens at the LNA stage of the decision-making process suggests pursuing higher intensification and density targets, while still meeting the provincial requirement for a market-based assessment. This approach is reflected in the Ambitious Density scenario of the LNA.

- *Increasing Intensification Rate*: the Ambitious Density scenario is based on an intensification rate that increases over the course of the planning period, from 50% between 2021 and 2031, to 60% between 2031 and 2041, to 70% between 2041 and 2051. There are benefits to planning for an increasing rate over time. The intensification target of 50% for the first part of the planning period is consistent with the findings of the Residential Intensification Market Demand Report (Lorius & Associates) and is identified as a suitable aspirational target for the short term.

The intensification rate increases over the planning period. Progress toward reaching the target will be monitored and future adjustments can be made, as necessary. Planning for future growth and development to 2051 requires that assumptions be made about factors such as intensification market potential, housing trends, and economic shifts. It is staff's opinion that it is better to plan now for a more aggressive target that has a smaller urban expansion need. Population and job growth will be monitored against provincial forecasts, required infrastructure and transportation upgrades, and the financial implications of growth. Planning for a lower intensification and / or density target would require the City to plan for and designate additional lands for development. This option has the risk of over-designation of lands if the City exceeds the lower targets and is therefore not preferred.

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.



**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 25 of 29**

---

- *Compact New Communities:* The Ambitious Density scenario is modelled on a planned density of 77 pjh in new Designated Greenfield Areas (i.e. urban expansion areas). 77 pjh is an increase from the current target for Designated Greenfield Areas in the UHOP of 70 pjh on non-employment lands. Planning the new growth areas at a higher density will result in new communities being developed with a higher proportion of smaller lot single and semi-detached dwellings and a greater proportion of various medium density housing forms including back to back townhouses, with an anticipated mix of approximately 60% singles and semis and 40% townhouses (with an equal mix of traditional street or block townhouses and higher density forms such as maisonettes). The anticipated net unit density from this mix would be approximately 43 uph. Planning for a compact form has many beneficial outcomes, including the development of walkable and active transportation-friendly communities, accommodating community facilities and other services that support residents and increased housing options. In addition, higher density communities may provide opportunities to investigate alternative energy systems at future planning stages.
- *Consultation Results:* Through the consultation on the LNA, the Ambitious Density scenario was supported over the Increased Targets scenario. Comments received in the survey noted that intensification should be prioritized over urban expansion ('build up not out') and the City needs to focus on developing underused parts of the urban area prior to expanding. The need to encourage intensification throughout the urban area was noted by many and to encourage opportunities to provide medium density / mid-rise housing forms. There was a preference to preserve rural lands to the greatest extent possible.

Staff acknowledge that comments were also received in favour of the Increased Targets scenario (30%). The comments in favour of this scenario noted concern the targets in the Ambitious Density scenario may be too aggressive and unattainable. The comments also noted there is potential for intensification to decrease as a result of the pandemic and market / housing choice changes. These concerns are valid and it is acknowledged the targets in the later years of the Ambitious Density scenario are significantly greater than recent rates of intensification the City has experienced. The City will continue to be proactive to encourage intensification through many avenues including zoning, incentives and removing obstacles to redevelopment (e.g. undertaking, required infrastructure upgrades, etc.). As noted, the City will have the opportunity to review the targets in future years to monitor trends and progress, and if the market for intensification is not increasing at the rate modelled in the Ambitious Density scenario, revisions can be considered.

- *10 Directions to Guide Development:* The GRIDS 2 10 Directions to Guide Development, Direction #3, supports new development to be concentrated within the urban boundary through intensification and redevelopment, supporting an option for a lesser overall land need in line with the Ambitious Density scenario which focuses

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 26 of 29**

---

almost 75% of the City's housing unit growth within the existing urban area. The Ambitious Density scenario also supports the efficient reuse of existing buildings, infrastructure and land (Direction #8), and supports climate change mitigation and adaptation goals of planning at transit-supportive density (Direction #1). Further, increasing the planned density supports planning of new communities with a greater variety of housing types and live/work options (Direction #2).

For the reasons listed above, staff recommend the Ambitious Density scenario, as modelled in the LNA attached as Appendix "A" to Report PED17010(i), be supported by Council, as per Recommendation (b) of this Report.

**5.0 Employment Area Land Need**

With regards to Employment Area lands, the final LNA identifies the City's Employment Area land supply to be in balance and there is no requirement to designate any additional Employment Area lands. The City has sufficient supply of Employment Area Lands to accommodate the projected demand for Employment Area jobs. Current modelling identifies a surplus of approximately 60 ha of Employment Area lands to 2051.

The results of the draft Employment Land Review report (received by Council in November 2019 through Report PED17010(f)) identified a total of approximately 43 ha of land to be removed from the Employment Area designation.

Following public consultation on the Employment Land Review, staff are targeting the General Issues Committee meeting of April 21, 2021 for approval of the Employment Land Review report. Certain conversion request sites where the City is awaiting additional information are being deferred for consideration at this time.

Staff note that following a final decision on the Employment Land Review report, including the deferred requests for conversion, there will be a requirement to confirm the Employment Area land need calculations in the LNA to ensure that the City's employment land needs continue to be met.

**6.0 Next Steps: Evaluation / Phasing of Growth and Implementation of Preferred Growth Option****6.1 Evaluation Framework and Phasing Criteria**

The next phase of GRIDS 2 / MCR will be the evaluation of where and when the City will grow. As summarized in previous Report PED17010(h), the City's options for where the urban boundary can be expanded are limited to those rural areas that are not within the Greenbelt Plan area (with a small exception for a 10 ha expansion from Waterdown and / or Binbrook). These lands are referred to as 'whitebelt' lands. The City's total

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 27 of 29**

---

developable whitebelt land area for Community Area lands is approximately 1,600 ha (the final developable land area will be determined through future study). Under the Ambitious Density scenario, the City will not require all of the whitebelt lands to be added to the urban area.

The City has completed a draft Evaluation Framework and Phasing Principles (see Report PED17010(j)) which will guide the next stage of the GRIDS 2 / MCR project. The evaluation will be a two stage process. All potential growth areas will first be evaluated against a Feasibility Framework to ensure that all Growth Plan / Official Plan urban expansion criteria are met.

The second phase will be the evaluation of the phasing of growth areas. The final LNA (Ambitious Density scenario) identifies a requirement for approximately 1,340 ha of Community Area lands to accommodate growth to 2051. Not all of the lands will be required to accommodate development immediately. The projected required phasing of land need by time period is indicated below:

2021 – 2031: 300 ha  
2031 – 2041: 600 ha  
2041 – 2051: 440 ha

The phasing analysis will evaluate a series of growth scenarios (anticipated to be 4 – 5) against each other to ultimately determine the preferred scenario. The scenarios will be identified following the approval of the final LNA including endorsement of the final Community Area land need. Staff will report back to Committee and Council on the proposed scenario growth options that will be included in the evaluation.

The phasing evaluation will consider themes related to climate change adaptation and mitigation, servicing infrastructure, transportation infrastructure, agricultural and fiscal impact to make a determination of when the different whitebelt areas would be developed for urban uses based on the three time periods noted above. The evaluation will take place over the late Spring and Summer of 2021.

Consultation on the draft preferred growth option identified through the evaluation and phasing analysis will take place in Fall 2021. Following the completion of the consultation, the preferred growth option to the year 2051 will be identified.

## **6.2 Implementation of the Preferred Growth Option**

In Report PED19033(b) (Comments on Proposed Amendment 1 to A Place to Grow and the Land Needs Assessment Methodology, dated August 18, 2020) staff had noted that the extended planning horizon to 2051 presents challenges in planning for a number of unknown factors, including future social, economic and market changes. Staff and Council had recommended to the Province that Amendment 1 to the Growth Plan be

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 28 of 29**

---

revised to provide municipalities with flexibility to not designate all required lands to the year 2051, but rather identify a strategy for how growth between 2041 and 2051 will be accommodated. The Province did not make this recommended change to the Growth Plan.

Given the uncertainties that exist in planning for a 30-year time horizon, and the irreversibility of any decision to expand the urban boundary, staff will review opportunities for the phased implementation of the GRIDS 2 preferred growth option, such as through UHOP policy direction and/or infrastructure phasing policies, to include options to require certain performance standards to be met (e.g. achievement of certain intensification or density targets) and/or certain growth targets to be met, prior to phasing of urban expansion growth. Consideration of options for identifying growth needs beyond 2041 without formally designating the land as urban at this time will be undertaken (Recommendation (d) of this Report).

Further, as per Recommendation (e) of this Report, at the conclusion of GRIDS 2 / MCR and the implementation and approval of the related Official Plan Amendments, the quantum and location of urban boundary expansion lands to accommodate the population and employment forecasts until 2051 will be known. The City will be nearing a mature city state whereby whitebelt options to accommodate Community Area growth will be almost entirely planned / developed. At this point, there would be an opportunity to identify land that may be suitable for inclusion in the Greenbelt Plan because of the extent of the NEF contours, potential infrastructure challenges or other matters. Therefore staff, are recommending that a report be brought forward at that time with respect to the necessary steps for recommending to the Province that any remaining Community Area whitebelt lands be added to the Greenbelt.

**ALTERNATIVES FOR CONSIDERATION**

1. Do not endorse the LNA. This option would have the risk of delaying the GRIDS 2 / MCR process which is on an expedited timeline to meet the provincial MCR conformity date of July 2022.
2. Support an alternative scenario (e.g. Increased Targets scenario) in the Land Needs Assessment – Technical Working Paper which would result in a greater required land need to 2051.

**ALIGNMENT TO THE 2016 – 2025 STRATEGIC PLAN****Economic Prosperity and Growth**

*Hamilton* has a prosperous and diverse local economy where people have opportunities to grow and develop.

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – Final Land Needs Assessment (PED17010(i)) (City Wide) - Page 29 of 29**

---

**Clean and Green**

*Hamilton* is environmentally sustainable with a healthy balance of natural and urban spaces.

**Built Environment and Infrastructure**

*Hamilton* is supported by state of the art infrastructure, transportation options, buildings and public spaces that create a dynamic City.

**APPENDICES AND SCHEDULES ATTACHED**

- Appendix “A” – City of Hamilton Land Needs Assessment to 2051
- Appendix “B” – City of Hamilton Residential Intensification Market Demand Analysis
- Appendix “C” – Residential Intensification Supply Update
- Appendix “D” – Existing Designated Greenfield Area Density Analysis
- Appendix “E” – Public Consultation Summary Report: Land Needs Assessment
- Appendix “F-1” – Public / Stakeholder Comments: General
- Appendix “F-2” – Public / Stakeholder Comments: Community Area Land Need
- Appendix “F-3” – Public / Stakeholder Comments: Employment Area Land Need
- Appendix “F-4” – Public / Stakeholder Comments: Climate Change Lens
- Appendix “F-5” – Public / Stakeholder Comments: Phasing Evaluation
- Appendix “G” – Response to Technical Comments on LNA methodology
- Appendix “H” – Letter from Ministry of Municipal Affairs and Housing (Ontario Growth Secretariat)
- Appendix “I” – Updated GRIDS 2 / MCR Project Timeline

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

## ATTACHMENT 2



**CITY OF HAMILTON**  
**PLANNING AND ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT DEPARTMENT**  
 Planning Division

<b>TO:</b>	Mayor and Members General Issues Committee
<b>COMMITTEE DATE:</b>	November 9, 2021
<b>SUBJECT/REPORT NO:</b>	GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – “How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation” (PED17010(o)) (City Wide)
<b>WARD(S) AFFECTED:</b>	City Wide
<b>PREPARED BY:</b>	Heather Travis (905) 546-2424 Ext. 4168
<b>SUBMITTED BY:</b>	Steve Robichaud Director, Planning and Chief Planner Planning and Economic Development Department
<b>SIGNATURE:</b>	

**RECOMMENDATION**

- (a) That the Growth Related Integrated Development Strategy (GRIDS 2) / Municipal Comprehensive Review (MCR) “How Should Hamilton Grow?” Evaluation, including associated technical supporting reports, attached as Appendix “A” to Report PED17010(o), be received by Council;
- (b) That Council adopt the “Ambitious Density” scenario, as identified in the Land Needs Assessment to 2051 – Technical Working Paper prepared by Lorus & Associates, dated March 2021, and Addendum, attached as Appendices “B” and “B1” to Report PED17010(o), as the preferred Community Area land needs scenario to accommodate Provincial mandated forecasted growth to 2051, and the following growth projections, intensification target, planned density of greenfield areas, and Community / Employment Area land needs be utilized and incorporated into the next phases of the GRIDS 2 / MCR process and the development and evaluation of growth scenarios:
- (i) A projected household growth of 110,300 households;
  - (ii) An intensification target of 50% between 2021 and 2031, 60% between 2031 and 2041 and 70% between 2041 and 2051;

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should  
Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 2 of 37**

---

- (iii) A planned density of 60 persons and jobs per hectare (pjh) in existing Designated Greenfield Areas and 77 pjh in new Designated Greenfield Areas (urban expansion areas);
  - (iv) A Community Area land need of 1,310 gross developable ha to 2051;
  - (v) An Employment Area land need of 0 ha, to be confirmed subject to the finalization of the Employment Land Review, including deferred requests;
- (c) That for the purposes of managing growth, the following phasing of land need be endorsed for planning purposes to 2051:
- (i) For the period from 2021 to 2031, a land need of 305 ha;
  - (ii) For the period from 2031 to 2041, a land need of 570 ha;
  - (iii) For the period from 2041 to 2051, a land need of 435 ha;
- (d) That Council authorize staff to evaluate phasing of growth options under the Ambitious Density scenario to identify where and when development of the whitebelt lands, comprised of one or more of the areas known as Elfrida, Twenty Road East, Twenty Road West and Whitechurch, should occur, in accordance with the GRIDS 2 / MCR Growth Evaluation Framework and Phasing Criteria, and report back to Council with the results of the evaluation and phasing analysis;
- (e) That Council authorize staff to evaluate requests for expansion from Waterdown and Binbrook, up to a maximum size of 10 ha, of which 5 ha may be for residential use, as per the Screening Criteria and Evaluation Tool (Waterdown / Binbrook), and report back to Council with the results of the evaluation analysis;
- (f) That Council direct staff to prepare a draft Official Plan Amendment as part of the MCR that implements an interim urban boundary expansion to 2031 and that includes policies to ensure that any future urban boundary expansions are controlled and phased, including consideration of options for identifying growth needs beyond 2031 without formally designating the land as urban at this time and that staff be directed and authorized to schedule a public meeting of the Planning Committee to consider an Official Plan Amendment, to give effect to the MCR.

**EXECUTIVE SUMMARY**

Through GRIDS (Growth Related Integrated Development Strategy) 2 and the Municipal Comprehensive Review (MCR), the City is planning for growth to the year 2051. The Provincial Growth Plan identifies an ultimate 2051 population of 820,000 persons and employment of 360,000 jobs in the year 2051. This growth equates to an increase of

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 3 of 37**

---

236,000 people, 110,000 housing units, and 122,000 jobs over the next 30 years. Growth in the 2006 to 2021 time period has generally been consistent with Provincial forecasts.

The “How Should Hamilton Grow?” evaluation, attached as Appendix “A” to Report PED17010(o) has been completed to compare the Ambitious Density growth scenario (urban expansion of 1,310 ha) and the No Urban Boundary Expansion (UBE) growth scenario, against a series of 11 Key Themes. The evaluation reflects input from the GRIDS 2 / MCR staff working group and a team of technical consultants.

The evaluation framework is a tool to show the trades-offs associated with different themes to inform the planning rationale for a preferred growth option. The evaluation identified the following:

- Option 1 Ambitious Density better addresses the Complete Communities and Conformity with the Provincial Methodology Themes;
- Option 2 No UBE better addresses the Growth Allocation, Climate Change, Transportation System, Natural Heritage and Water Resources, and Agricultural System Themes; and,
- Both Options equally address the Natural Hazards, Municipal Finance, Infrastructure and Public Service Facilities and Cultural Heritage Themes.

Staff are recommending Council adoption of the Ambitious Density growth option to be implemented in phases. The phased approach will allow staff to monitor and report back to Council on the implementation of the growth management strategy and recommend any refinements or adjustments to the strategy based on Provincial policy and other considerations. The Ambitious Density option represents an aggressive and forward-thinking approach to growth management, provides reasonable and achievable targets for planning purposes, and is in conformity with Provincial requirements.

***Alternatives for Consideration – See Page 36*****FINANCIAL – STAFFING – LEGAL IMPLICATIONS**

Financial: N/A

Staffing: N/A

Legal: N/A



**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should  
Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 4 of 37**

---

**HISTORICAL BACKGROUND****1.0 GRIDS 2 / Municipal Comprehensive Review (MCR)**

GRIDS 2 will result in a long-term growth strategy which allocates forecasted population and employment growth for the 2021 to 2051 time period in accordance with Provincial mandated requirements. The forecasts for Hamilton project a total 2051 population of 820,000 persons and total employment of 360,000 jobs. This is an increase of 236,000 people and 122,000 jobs in the 2021 to 2051 time period.

The MCR is being completed concurrently with GRIDS 2. The MCR is broad and encompasses many inter-related components and must be completed prior to any expansion of the urban boundary. Many of the studies that are required as part of the MCR are also part of a growth strategy. Like the first GRIDS, GRIDS 2 / MCR is an integrated study which will inform the updates to the Infrastructure Master Plans, transportation network review, and Fiscal Impact Assessment (FIA) that will assist with future updates to the Development Charges By-law. The outcomes of the Growth Strategy and MCR will be implemented through the City's Official Plans.

**2.0 Land Needs Assessment, March 2021, and Addendum, November 2021 –  
Lorius & Associates**

A Land Needs Assessment (LNA) is a study that identifies how much of the forecasted growth can be accommodated within the City's existing urban area based on inputted targets, and how much growth may need to be accommodated within any potential urban expansion area. The LNA considers the need for "Community Area" lands (i.e. lands to accommodate population growth and some commercial and institutional employment growth) separate from "Employment Area" lands (i.e. lands designated to accommodate primarily business park and industrial-type uses). The LNA must be completed in accordance with the Provincial Methodology.

Report PED17010(n), dated November 9, 2021, provides an overview of the City's Land Needs Assessment (March 2021) and Addendum (November 2021), both prepared by Lorius & Associates. The LNA and the Addendum are attached to this Report as Appendices "B" and "B1" to Report PED17010(o).

For the consideration of Community Area land need, the LNA modelled four land need scenarios based on different intensification and density assumptions. The scenarios are summarized in Table 2 below:

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 5 of 37**

**Table 1: LNA Results – Community Area Land Need Scenarios**

Scenario	Intensification Target (%)			Land Need (ha)
	2021 – 2031	2031 – 2041	2041 - 2051	
1. Current Trends	40			3,440
2. Growth Plan minimum	50			2,190
3. Increased Targets	50	55	60	1,630
	(55% average over the period)			
4. Ambitious Density	50	60	70	1,340*
	(60% average over the period)			

*Source: Lorus & Associates, Land Needs Assessment Technical Working Paper, 2021*

*\* Land Need under the Ambitious Density scenario updated to 1,310 ha in the LNA Addendum, Lorus & Associates, November 2021.*

While the LNA did not model a ‘no urban boundary expansion’ option, the LNA Addendum prepared by Lorus & Associates, dated November, 2021, considers the No UBE scenario. The No UBE scenario would require an intensification rate of approximately 81% of new dwelling units being constructed within the Provincially defined Built-up Area over the next 30 years, and the remaining growth would be on Designated Greenfield Areas. Both the lands with the Built-up Area and the Designated Greenfield Area are located within the City’s current urban area. The requirement to accommodate all of the City’s growth within the urban boundary under the No UBE scenario (save and except for a minor provision for infill on vacant lots and in rural settlement areas within Rural Hamilton), results in a required shift of 59,300 ‘ground-related’ units (i.e. single detached, semi-detached and townhouse units) into apartments under this scenario.

The LNA Addendum also includes updated assumptions regarding Detached Secondary Dwelling Units resulting in a decreased land need under the Ambitious Density scenario to 1,310 ha.

The How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation being presented in this report is a comparative evaluation of the Ambitious Density scenario as presented in the March, 2021 LNA, and updated in the November, 2021 Addendum, and the No UBE scenario as described in the November, 2021 Addendum.

For Employment Area lands, based on the City’s existing available Employment Area land supply and assumptions about the future density of development of those lands, the LNA identifies that the City’s supply and demand for Employment Area jobs is in balance, with a small surplus of approximately 60 ha of Employment Area lands. No additional employment lands are required for current planning purposes. This

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should  
Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 6 of 37**

---

conclusion will need to be confirmed following a final decision on the City's outstanding employment land conversion requests.

**2.0 March 29, 2021 General Issues Committee Meeting – Staff Recommendation**

At the March 29, 2021 meeting of the General Issues Committee (GIC), staff presented Report PED17010(i), including the City's LNA to 2051, and recommended the adoption of the Ambitious Density Growth scenario.

Delegations were made at the meeting with concerns being raised about the lack of consideration of a 'no urban boundary expansion' option within the LNA. Further, concerns over the challenges and limitations of virtual public engagement were also cited.

Based on public input on the LNA at the March, 2021 meeting, Committee approved the following revised Recommendation to Report PED17010(i) (as shown in bold text below):

"That Report PED17010(i), respecting GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review - Final Land Needs Assessment, be amended by deleting sub-sections (a) through (c) in their entirety and replacing them with the following in lieu thereof, and by re-lettering the balance accordingly:

- (a) That staff be directed to conduct a city-wide mail consultation with a survey on the Land Needs Assessment and the Municipal Comprehensive Review that includes the Ambitious Density Scenario, a "no boundary expansion" scenario, and that also allows residents to submit their own alternative scenario, to be funded from the Tax Stabilization Reserve No. 110046 at an estimated cost of \$35,000;**
- (b) That, with respect the mailout survey regarding the Land Needs Assessment and the Municipal Comprehensive Review, staff be directed to:**
  - (i) include a postage prepaid return envelope as part of the mailout; and,**
  - (ii) give residents 30 days to respond to the survey, respecting the Land Needs Assessment and the Municipal Comprehensive Review;**
- (c) That staff be directed to compile the data from the Land Needs Assessment and the Municipal Comprehensive Review survey and provide an Information Report to be presented at a Special General Issues Committee no later than October 2021;**

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should  
Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 7 of 37**

---

- (d) ***That staff be directed to prepare scenarios for where and how growth would be accommodated under the Ambitious Density Scenario as well as a “no boundary expansion” scenario, and to present these scenarios as well as staff’s recommended land needs assessment, growth targets, and preferred growth scenario at that same Special General Issues Committee to be held no later than October 2021;***
- (e) ***That the GRIDS 2 / MCR process and the development and evaluation of scenarios consider phasing options that would ensure that any future urban boundary expansions are controlled and phased, including consideration of options for identifying growth needs beyond 2041 without formally designating the land as urban at this time; and,***
- (f) ***That at the conclusion of GRIDS 2 / MCR and the final approval of the implementing Official Plan Amendments identifying the land need to accommodate growth to 2051, staff prepare a report for Council with respect to the necessary steps for recommending to the Province that any remaining Community Area Whitebelt lands be added to the Greenbelt.”***

Approval of the LNA and the Ambitious Density scenario was deferred to October 2021. Rather, the revised Council recommendation directed staff to undertake additional consultation on the LNA in the form of a City-wide mail-out survey, including an option for respondents to select a preference for ‘no urban boundary expansion’. For discussion of the mail-out community consultation, see section 3.0 below.

Staff were directed to undertake modelling and evaluation of both the Ambitious Density scenario and the no UBE scenario, and to report back on the findings of the modelling and evaluation in Fall 2021. This report which presents the modelling and evaluation of both the Ambitious Density scenario and the no UBE scenario using the How Should Hamilton Grow? framework is consistent with the Council direction above.

### **3.0 LNA Urban Growth Mail-Out**

As noted above, at the March 29 GIC meeting, in response to rural broadband / internet connectivity issues being a barrier to virtual engagement and participation in the GRIDS 2/ MCR process, Council directed staff to undertake additional community consultation in the form of a mail-out to all households (urban and rural areas) to allow households to select either the ‘No Urban Boundary Expansion’ scenario or the ‘Ambitious Density’ scenario. If the homeowner preferred neither of these two options, then the homeowner could submit an alternative third option.. The city-wide mail-out was launched in June to all households in Hamilton. The results of the mail-out are summarized in Staff Report PED17010(m), dated November 2021. More than 18,000

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 8 of 37**

---

responses were received by mail and email. The results favour Option 2 – No Urban Boundary Expansion as the preferred option for accommodating the City's future growth.

**4.0 Approval of Evaluation Framework and Additional Consultation**

Two draft evaluation tools were also presented at the March 29, 2021 GIC meeting. The tools would be used to assess the location and timing of future urban expansion growth in accordance with the Ambitious Density scenario: the GRIDS 2 / MCR – Planning for Growth to 2051: Evaluation Framework and Phasing Criteria (Whitebelt Lands) and the GRIDS 2 / MCR – Screening Criteria and Evaluation Tool (Waterdown and Binbrook). Staff recommended the draft tools be received by Committee and requested authorization for staff to commence public consultation on the draft frameworks. Committee approved the recommendation, including the request to consult with the general public and stakeholders.

During the month of May 2021, the Engage Hamilton platform was used to obtain feedback from members of the public and stakeholders on the draft evaluation tools. In summary, 94 responses were received through Engage Hamilton and through email to the survey question on the two draft evaluation tools. Key themes that emerged from the consultation included the need to evaluate the No UBE on the weighting of criteria, and the need to address climate change and Green House Gas (GHG) emissions through the evaluation.

At the August 4, 2021 GIC meeting, Council approved, with minor modifications, the GRIDS 2 / MCR: Final Growth Evaluation Framework and Phasing Criteria, including the How Should Hamilton Grow? Framework to evaluate the No UBE and the Ambitious Density growth options through Report PED17010(I).

Council directed staff to undertake additional engagement on the How Should Hamilton Grow? Framework. The results of the additional engagement are summarized in Appendix "E1" and the Relevant Consultation section of this report.

The How Should Hamilton Grow? Framework has been used to evaluate the No UBE and the Ambitious Density growth scenarios. Should Council select the Ambitious Density growth scenario, the analysis of where and when the City would grow would be undertaken using Parts 3 and 4 of the Evaluation Framework and Phasing Criteria that were approved at the August 4 GIC meeting.

In addition, throughout the GRIDS 2 process, City staff have forwarded to the Province reports for their review and comment to ensure that the work complete is done in accordance with Provincial requirements, especially in terms of Indigenous consultation and the LNA methodology.

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should  
Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 9 of 37**

---

**5.0 Project Chronology**

The project chronology is provided in Report PED17010(n), dated November 9, 2021.

**POLICY IMPLICATIONS AND LEGISLATED REQUIREMENTS**

A full policy review is attached as Appendix “D” to Report PED17010(o), including consistency with the Provincial Policy Statement, and conformity to the Growth Plan, 2019 as amended, and the Urban Hamilton Official Plan.

**RELEVANT CONSULTATION****1.0 How Should Hamilton Grow Evaluation Framework Updates**

At the August 4 GIC meeting, Committee approved the following direction to staff through report PED17010(l):

“That staff be directed to conduct a 5 to 10-day comment period respecting the Evaluation Framework and report back to the General Issue Committee with those results.”

On August 6, 2021 through email to the GRIDS 2 / MCR project mailing list and stakeholder group, members of the public and stakeholders were requested to submit comment on the How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation framework. A total of 120 responses were received from the public and stakeholders, summarized in Appendix “E1” to Report PED17010(o), with several key themes being highlighted in the comments. The key themes and staff’s response are highlighted below. Other general comments received from the public (not related to the evaluation framework) have been summarized in Appendix “E2” attached to Report PED17010(o).

**1.1 Climate**

Several comments were received in relation to the need for the evaluation framework to evaluate GHG emissions resulting from each scenario.

Staff note that the evaluation of GHG emissions is intended as one component of the consideration “Does the growth option contribute to the City’s goal of carbon neutrality by 2050 by providing opportunities for reductions in greenhouse gas emissions” under the Climate Change theme. The City has retained Sustainability Solutions Group (SSG) to model GHG emissions resulting from each growth scenario. As GHG Emissions modelling is an input into the process, there is no requirement to amend the framework. The modelling being prepared by SSG will identify and compare the GHG emissions from each scenario and will address the concerns noted by commenters.

## **SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 10 of 37**

---

### 1.2 Urban Growth Mail-Out

Many comments were received regarding the GRIDS 2 / MCR urban growth mail-out and consultation and how or if the consultation results would be included as part of the evaluation framework. The framework does not include a consideration of the mail-out results as a Theme Area. The framework is a technical evaluation tool based on the policies of the Growth Plan Section 2.2.1 Managing Growth.

The mail-out consultation results are being reported as part of Report PED17010(m), dated November 9, 2021, and therefore are part of the inputs into the decision making on the growth options before Council.

### 1.3 Weighting / Ranking

Several comments were received which suggested that the framework should include a weighting or ranking system to prioritize certain themes over others, with climate change being the theme most often suggested to be prioritized.

The evaluation framework is a tool to show the trades-offs associated with different themes to develop a rationale for a preferred growth option. The framework is intended to be used as a method for documenting a wide range of information considered in the development of the final recommended growth option that is a mix of qualitative and quantitative data.

The evaluation results show the findings for each theme and associated considerations. Based on the balance of considerations, each 'How to Grow' growth option receives a theme level assessment. The theme level assessment is provided to be user friendly to help interpret the results. The technical analysis presented in the evaluation tables is complex and draws from a variety of technical sources. The detailed technical analysis has been made available to the public and stakeholders and is attached as Appendices to the "How Should Hamilton Grow?" evaluation report (attached as Appendix "A" to Report PED17010(o)).

It is important to note that from a policy alignment perspective, there are foundational considerations which must be addressed, consistent with the Provincial planning policy framework. For example, the Growth Plan requires municipalities to plan for the population and employment forecasts in Schedule 3; plan to achieve a minimum of 50% intensification across the Built Up Area; plan to achieve a minimum of 50 people and jobs per hectare across the Designated Greenfield Areas; and requires municipalities to use the Provincial methodology for land needs assessment.

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 11 of 37**

---

#### 1.4 Cultural Heritage

In response to comments received, a theme area to address cultural heritage considerations has been added, addressing both built heritage and archaeological considerations.

#### 1.5 Need for Clarity on Assessment / Measurement

Comments were received on the need for clarity in how certain considerations will be measured / assessed. Theme areas where this question arose included transportation, growth allocations, municipal finance and infrastructure / public service facilities.

The analysis provided in Appendix “A” to Report PED17010(o) in the How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation responds to these suggestions and clarifies the intent of the consideration. For example, under the transportation theme, comments suggested that metrics should include change in modal split resulting from the growth options, impacts on the transit system and active transportation system, and support for the BLAST network with a focus on the rapid transit lines. The analysis provided in the Transportation Report (attached to the How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation in Appendix “A” to Report PED17010(o)) responds to these suggested metrics.

### **2.0 GRIDS 2 / MCR Staff Working Group**

The following members of the GRIDS 2 / MCR staff working group have provided input into the evaluation framework attached as Appendix “A” to Report PED17010(o):

- Public Works – Water and Wastewater;
- Transportation Planning;
- HSR;
- Community Planning;
- Parks and Open Space;
- Recreation Planning;
- Public Health Services;
- Finance; and,
- Natural Heritage Planning.

### **3.0 Province of Ontario – Ministry of Municipal Affairs**

The Official Plan Amendment (OPA) to implement the outcome of the GRIDS 2 / MCR process will be approved by the Province, and as such, ongoing input from the Province is important to ensure that the OPA will comply with the Growth Plan.

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.



**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should  
Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 12 of 37**

---

Correspondence from the Province of Ontario, Ministry of Municipal Affairs was reported in Report PED17010(n), dated November 2021. A summary is provided below:

### 3.1 December, 2020 – Draft LNA

In November 2020, Staff provided the draft LNA to Provincial Ontario Growth Secretariat staff for review to ensure compliance with the provincially-mandated LNA method. The LNA identified four land need scenarios for Community Area land need: Current Trends, Growth Plan Minimum, Increased Targets, and Ambitious Density. The December 2020 LNA did not include a No UBE scenario.

Provincial staff provided feedback that the Draft LNA, including the Ambitious Density scenario, appeared to conform to the requirements set out in the Land Needs Assessment Methodology (2020). The December 2020 letter from the Province is included in Report PED17010(n), dated November 9, 2021.

### 3.2 September 2021 – No Urban Boundary Expansion Scenario

As a result of Council's direction that staff develop, model and assess a No UBE scenario, additional work was undertaken to determine the form, type and quantity of housing required under this scenario. This work was completed as a Technical Update memo by Lorus & Associates. The Technical Update memo was prepared to assist staff with developing and modelling the No UBE scenario.

In August 2021, City staff provided the Technical Update memo prepared by Lorus & Associates to the Province of Ontario with information on the No UBE option and other technical updates to the March 2021 LNA. Staff requested that the Province provide comment on the conformity of the No UBE growth scenario with the LNA Methodology. In summary, the technical update outlined preliminary findings that, if adopted, the No UBE scenario would produce a shortfall of approximately 59,300 ground-related units. The Technical Update is included as Attachment 4 to the LNA Addendum (attached as Appendix "B1" to Report PED17010(o)).

In September 2021, Provincial staff provided feedback stating that the No UBE scenario appeared to conflict with the objective of the LNA methodology to "provide sufficient land to accommodate all market segments so as to avoid shortages". Further, based on Ministry staff review, it appeared that the No UBE scenario posed a risk that the City would not conform with provincial requirements. The September 2021 letter from the Province was included in Report PED17010(n), dated November 9, 2021.

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 13 of 37**

**ANALYSIS AND RATIONALE FOR RECOMMENDATION**

**1.0 Option Descriptions – Ambitious Density and No Urban Boundary Expansion**

1.1 Options Modelling

For the purposes of conducting an evaluation and modelling between the two growth scenarios, staff allocated potential population, unit and employment distribution across the City representative of the two growth options, using the assumptions below. Details and mapping of the growth allocations, including the breakdown of units by dwelling type, are attached as Appendix “C” to Report PED17010(o).

**Ambitious Density scenario:** the growth allocations reflect the intensification, density and employment assumptions as identified in the LNA and supporting background documents, as summarized below:

**Table 2: Growth Allocations under Ambitious Density Scenario (Option 1)**

Residential Growth		
Geographic Area	Assumptions	Allocated Growth
		Units
Built Up Area (intensification)	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Based on the City achieving an average intensification target of 60%;</li> <li>Target increases from 50% from 2021 – 2031; to 60% from 2031 – 2041; to 70% from 2041 – 2051; and,</li> <li>Intensification is distributed across the City’s built-up area and reflective of current development applications, the Vacant Residential Land Inventory, and other residential intensification supply opportunities identified in the Residential Intensification Supply Update (Appendix “D” to Report PED17010(n), November 9, 2021).</li> </ul>	66,190
Designated Greenfield Area	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Based on the City’s Vacant Residential Land Inventory reflective of registered, draft approved and pending development applications, and density assumptions regarding unplanned areas (Appendix “E” to Report PED17010(n), November 9, 2021); and,</li> <li>Includes assumption of 300 Detached Secondary Dwelling Units (SDUs) over the planning horizon.</li> </ul>	15,630

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 14 of 37**

<b>Residential Growth</b>		
<b>Geographic Area</b>	<b>Assumptions</b>	<b>Allocated Growth Units</b>
Urban Expansion Areas – “Whitebelt”	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Expansion area growth is based on the density assumption of 77 pjh as identified in the Land Needs Assessment (Appendices “B” and “B1” to Report PED17010(o));</li> <li>• For the purposes of the How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation, growth in the expansion areas is assigned to the Elfrida, Twenty Road East and Twenty Road West / Garner Road whitebelt areas;</li> <li>• 3 of the 4 phasing options under the Ambitious Density scenario contemplate only the above noted whitebelt lands for consideration, therefore these whitebelt lands were modelled for this purpose and growth was not assigned to the Whitechurch whitebelt lands; and,</li> <li>• This does not reflect a decision on phasing or location of future expansion if the Ambitious Density scenario is selected.</li> </ul>	28,060
Rural area	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Very limited growth allocated to rural area to account for infill within existing Rural Settlement Areas and vacant lots; and,</li> <li>• Includes assumption of 300 Detached SDUs over the planning horizon.</li> </ul>	440
<b>Employment Growth</b>		
<b>Geographic Area</b>	<b>Assumptions</b>	<b>Jobs</b>
Existing Urban Area	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Population Related;</li> <li>• Major Office; and,</li> <li>• Employment Land.</li> </ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• 45,900</li> <li>• 32,350</li> <li>• 32,350</li> </ul>
Urban Expansion Areas	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Population Related.</li> </ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• 11,400</li> </ul>

**No Urban Boundary Expansion:** growth allocations represent an additional 85,000 (approximate) population, 27,760 units and 11,400 jobs being shifted from the Urban Expansion Areas (“Whitebelt lands”) to the existing urban area, through intensification within the Built-up area.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should  
Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 15 of 37**

**Table 3: Growth Allocations under No Urban Boundary Expansion Scenario  
(Option 2)**

<b>Residential Growth</b>		
<b>Geographic Area</b>	<b>Assumptions</b>	<b>Allocated Growth</b>
		<b>Units</b>
Built Up Area (intensification)	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>All growth allocated to the built up area under the Ambitious Density scenario remains;</li> <li>An additional 85,000 population and 27,760 units added to the built up area through intensification primarily within the Nodes and Corridors, consistent with Provincial and UHOP policy direction to focus growth in Strategic Growth Areas (Nodes and Corridors);</li> <li>Additional growth focussed in the Downtown and Sub-Regional Service Centre Nodes and the B-line and A-line corridors;</li> <li>Additional 2,000 Detached SDUs assumed within the Built Up Area (in addition to the 1,800 already assumed); and,</li> <li>Higher PPU assumed for apartment growth to reflect need to accommodate family sized units within the intensification areas.</li> </ul>	94,250
Designated Greenfield Area	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Growth allocations are consistent with the Ambitious Density scenario allocations within the DGA.</li> </ul>	15,630
Urban Expansion Areas	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>No growth is allocated to the whitebelt areas.</li> </ul>	0
Rural area	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Growth allocations are consistent with the Ambitious Density scenario allocations within the Rural area.</li> </ul>	440
<b>Employment Growth</b>		
<b>Geographic Area</b>	<b>Assumptions</b>	<b>Jobs</b>
Existing Urban Area	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Population Related;</li> <li>Major Office; and,</li> <li>Employment Land.</li> </ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>57,300</li> <li>32,350</li> <li>32,350</li> </ul>

Regarding the modelling of the No UBE scenario, staff note that this growth allocation represents one model of how a no UBE scenario could be accommodated by focusing growth on nodes and corridors, with emphasis on Downtown, Sub regional nodes and the B-line and A-line corridors, in keeping with provincial and local policy direction. This allocation was completed for the purpose of accommodating the comparative evaluation

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 16 of 37**

---

and modelling of the No UBE and Ambitious Density scenarios. As noted in the 2017 GRIDS 2 / MCR Growth Summary background report on historical development patterns, it is difficult to predict with any level of certainty where the additional intensification units under the No UBE scenario will be realized. Where intensification will occur is difficult to forecast as intensification may take place throughout the urban area. Many variants of growth allocations would be possible under the No UBE scenario.

### 1.2 Breakdown of Growth by Ward

Table 4 below provides a breakdown of the growth allocations under the Ambitious Density and No UBE scenarios by ward. Mapping is attached as Appendix “C” to Report PED17010(o).

**Table 4: Unit Distribution by Ward, 2051, Ambitious Density and No Urban Boundary Expansion scenarios**

Ward	Existing Units (2021)	Ambitious Density (2051)	Share of Overall Units	No UBE (2051)	Share of Overall Units
1	16,600	21,500	6.1%	22,900	6.5%
2	22,400	48,600	13.8%	62,000	17.6%
3	20,700	24,600	7.0%	25,800	7.3%
4	17,700	20,700	5.9%	22,200	6.3%
5	19,600	26,200	7.4%	29,200	8.3%
6	14,800	16,000	4.5%	16,800	4.8%
7	19,500	22,700	6.5%	24,200	6.9%
8	13,600	21,100	6.0%	22,400	6.4%
9	11,900	26,400	7.5%	18,100	5.1%
10	15,100	23,900	6.8%	25,100	7.1%
11	10,100	32,300	9.2%	14,200	4.0%
12	16,400	20,100	5.7%	19,700	5.6%
13	14,900	15,700	4.5%	15,900	4.5%
14	12,200	14,800	4.2%	15,200	4.3%
15	11,900	17,200	4.9%	17,800	5.1%

## **2.0 “How Should Hamilton Grow?” Evaluation – Theme Summary**

The completed How Should Hamilton Grow? framework comparing the Ambitious Density (Option 1) and the No UBE (Option 2) growth scenarios is attached as Appendix “A” to Report PED17010(o). The framework and accompanying report has been prepared by Dillon Consulting, with input from the GRIDS 2 staff working group, and the following technical reports:

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.



**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 17 of 37**

- GHG Emissions Analysis, prepared by Sustainability Solutions Group;
- Fiscal Impact Assessment and Financing Options for Growth, prepared by Watson & Associates;
- Agricultural Impact Assessment, prepared by Dillon Consulting;
- Water, Wastewater and Stormwater Servicing Needs Technical Memo, prepared by GM Blueplan and Wood;
- Background Report on GRIDS 2 Transportation Criteria, prepared by Transportation Planning, City of Hamilton; and,
- Land Needs Assessment to 2051 and Addendum, prepared by Lorus & Associates.

The following sections provide a high level summary of the results of the How Should Hamilton Grow? evaluation by theme area, including overall evaluation and key comments / considerations. Detailed results are presented in Appendix “A” attached to Report PED17010(o).

2.1 Growth Allocation Theme

**Table 5: Summary of How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation Results – Growth Allocation**

Theme	Considerations	Option 1: Ambitious Density	Option 2: No Urban Boundary Expansion
Growth Allocation	<p>Does the growth option direct the vast majority of the growth to the settlement area?</p> <p>Does the growth option focus growth in:</p> <p>a) Delineated built-up areas;</p> <p>b) Strategic growth areas;</p> <p>c) Locations with existing or planned transit, with a priority on higher order transit where it exists or is planned; and,</p> <p>d) Areas with existing or planned public services facilities.</p>	 <p>Addresses most aspects of the theme.</p>	 <p>Addresses all aspects of the theme.</p>

Key comments:



- Option 1 directs 74% of the City’s growth to the existing settlement area, or urban area. Option 2 directs 99.6% of the growth to the existing urban area, with a small allocation of 440 units accounted for as infill in the rural area;

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 18 of 37**

- Both Options focus growth within the Built Up Area, with Option 1 planning for 60% of unit growth within the Built Up Area through intensification, and Option 2 planning for 81% of unit growth through intensification in the Built Up Area. (A map of the Built Up Area is included in the How Should Hamilton Grow? evaluation attached as Appendix “A” to Report PED17010(o));
- Strategic growth areas are the City’s nodes and corridors (See map in Appendix “A” attached to Report PED17010(o)). Option 1 plans for 36% of unit growth within a node or corridor. Option 2 focuses more growth within the nodes and corridors, at 58%; and,
- Both Options focus growth in areas with existing or planned transit. Growth Option 1 is projected to result in 56% of residents and 60.2% of jobs projected to be within 800 m of BLAST corridor and 66% of residents and 68.6% of jobs projected to be within 400 m of Local HSR network. Growth Option 2 is projected to result in 61.3% of population and 63.5% of jobs within 800 m of BLAST corridor and 77% of residents and 75.3% of jobs within 400 m of Local HSR network.

2.2 Climate Change Theme

**Table 6: Summary of How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation Results – Climate Change**

Theme	Considerations	Option 1: Ambitious Density	Option 2: No Urban Boundary Expansion
Climate Change	<p>Does the growth scenario contribute to the City’s long-term goal of carbon neutrality by providing opportunities for reductions in greenhouse gas emissions?</p> <p>Does the growth option present any significant opportunities associated with climate change?</p> <p>Does the growth option present any significant risks associated with climate change?</p>	 <p>Addresses some aspects of the theme.</p>	 <p>Addresses most aspects of the theme.</p>

**Key comments:**

- GHG Emissions Analysis prepared by SSG identifies that Option 1 results 9.24 MtCO<sub>2e</sub> annual GHG emissions in 2050, compared to 9.21 MtCO<sub>2e</sub> annual GHG emissions under Option 2. GHG emissions for Option 2 are 0.33% lower than Option 1.

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should  
Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 19 of 37**

---

- Part of the reason that the difference between the two options have similar GHG emissions is that Hamilton's GHG emissions are dominated by industrial emissions (63%) which are the same for both options. Transportation emissions account for 19% of the total GHG emissions and residential buildings account for 7.6% of the the total GHG emissions in Hamilton.
- The City's Transportation model and the SSG analysis utilize different assumptions regarding Vehicle Kilometres Travelled (VKT). For Option 2, the City's model identified 400 million kilometres (VKTs) less in 2050 than Option 1, This is approximately four times the reduction that was identified in the SSG analysis. As a result, the SSG analysis likely understates the GHG reduction from transportation. Staff have requested that SSG undertake additional analysis of the discrepancy in VKTs between the models. An addendum report will be provided based on the analysis. SSG has been requested to complete this work in advance of the November 9, 2021 GIC meeting.
- Both Options present opportunities with higher levels of intensification and greenfield density than traditionally experienced. The increased level of intensification will help to support the City's planned urban structure, including opportunities for transit-supportive development;
- Option 1 presents an opportunity to plan for new and innovative net zero greenfield communities incorporating climate mitigation and adaptation measures;
- Option 2 presents opportunities to optimize the efficiency of land use and limits land consumption reflecting an opportunity to not increase direct and embodied GHG emissions. Further, land not used for urban boundary expansion could be considered for uses that enhance climate change mitigation and adaptation (e.g., naturalization of land, crop production for local food generation, renewable energy generation, enhanced carbon sequestration, etc.);
- Both options present risks related to climate adaptation related to urban stormwater management and the urban heat island effect resulting from the high levels of intensification. Option 1 presents further risks through an increase in impermeable area into current permeable rural areas that either are or could contribute to growing local food and providing carbon sequestration; and,
- The implications of embodied carbon and redevelopment (demolition) of existing buildings and structures was not assessed by SSG.

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.



OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.



**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 20 of 37**

2.3 Natural Hazards Theme

**Table 7: Summary of How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation Results – Natural Hazards**

Theme	Considerations	Option 1: Ambitious Density	Option 2: No Urban Boundary Expansion
Natural Hazards	Does the growth option direct development away from hazardous lands?	 Addresses most aspects of the theme.	 Addresses most aspects of the theme.



Key comments:

- Future development in the existing urban area and within new greenfield expansion lands under both options would be directed away from hazardous lands, as required by the Provincial Policy Statement, Conservation Authorities Act and the City’s Official Plan.
- For Option 1, existing Natural hazard lands, including karst potential, within the Expansion Areas would be delineated and would inform the layout of future development blocks. Downstream hazard areas and associated buffers would need to be re-evaluated in terms of function and capacity to ensure that they can adequately convey and absorb increased run-off volumes from new development.
- For Option 2, while no new natural hazards would need to be identified within the Urban Area, the anticipated amount of growth may add stress to known existing natural hazards within the urban boundary. Accordingly, across the built up and greenfield areas, flooding may be exacerbated by increased impervious surfaces, requiring comprehensive approaches to stormwater management.
- The natural hazards assessment did not consider the urban heat island effect of climate change on existing communities and the ability of the existing housing stock to respond to heat emergencies and / or extreme heat events.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 21 of 37**

2.4 Municipal Finance Theme

**Table 8: Summary of How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation Results – Municipal Finance**

Theme	Considerations	Option 1: Ambitious Density	Option 2: No Urban Boundary Expansion
Municipal Finance	Are there any significant municipal financial risks associated with the growth option?	 Addresses most aspects of the theme.	 Addresses some aspects of the theme.

Key comments:

- Fiscal Impact Assessment prepared by Watson & Associates provides comparative evaluation of two growth options as related to infrastructure, transportation and parks / recreation needs;
- Water / wastewater – Option 1 will require the installation of new transmission infrastructure to provide water to certain Pressure Districts in new greenfield areas; Option 2 will require upgrades and expansion to existing infrastructure across the built up area. Replacement of existing linear water infrastructure normally costs 250-300% more versus the cost of putting new linear services in a greenfield area;
- Stormwater - the expansion into lands outside of the existing urban boundary under Option 1 would entail higher costs for stormwater infrastructure, but the capital costs would be offset by development charges;
- Transportation – it can be less costly to build new roads in new greenfield areas under Option 1 versus expanding existing roadways across the built up area;
- Transit – Option 1 would require more bus service to accommodate the growth within Whitebelt areas leading to a potentially higher capital expenditure; and,
- Parks / Recreation - land costs required to develop parks and recreation facilities will be lower within new greenfield areas under Option 1 in comparison to lands across the Built Up Area (both Options).

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.



OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 22 of 37**

2.5 Infrastructure & Public Service Facilities Theme

**Table 9: Summary of How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation Results – Infrastructure & Public Service Facilities**

Theme	Considerations	Option 1: Ambitious Density	Option 2: No Urban Boundary Expansion
Infrastructure & Public Service Facilities	Does the growth option result in significant impacts to the City’s existing or planned infrastructure and public service facilities?	 Addresses most aspects of the theme.	 Addresses most aspects of the theme.

Key comments:

- With regards to Infrastructure, the Water, Wastewater, and Stormwater Servicing Needs Technical Memo prepared by GM BluePlan and Wood identifies that additional servicing infrastructure will be required under Option 1 with the potential for more overall length of linear works and potentially more facilities as compared to Option 2;
- Further, for infrastructure needs, as the result of the reallocation of approximately 28,000 households to the primary intensification areas, it is anticipated that additional servicing infrastructure will be required under Option 2. The infrastructure upgrades required as part of Option 2 are anticipated to be more significant as compared to Option 1. Development, design, and implementation of required upgrades may be more challenging due to a range of factors (e.g. combined sewer system, more existing capacity constraints in built up area, challenges with construction in intensification areas);
- For stormwater, both scenarios will require significant on-site controls within intensification areas and, although more growth is projected in Option 2, the upgrade requirements will likely be similar to that of Option 1 since the degree of land use change (i.e., impervious coverage) will be comparable across both scenarios;
- Within Greenfield areas, new stormwater infrastructure will be required for Option 1, which may impact natural receiving systems and may require alteration of some watercourses;
- For parks, the high levels of intensification under both scenarios will present challenges in accommodating and planning for parks due to access to land within established areas. Proactive planning and investment by the City would be required in order to have appropriate amounts of park space and may require

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.



OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 23 of 37**

- creative solutions and planning to provide park and open space, such as re-imagining existing park spaces or underutilized parcels of land; and,
- For recreation, growth within the Built-Up Area will place pressure on existing recreation facilities, necessitating renewal, expansion, and new forms of facility provision under both Options.

2.6 Transportation System Theme

**Table 10: Summary of How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation Results – Transportation System**

Theme	Considerations	Option 1: Ambitious Density	Option 2: No Urban Boundary Expansion
Transportation System	<p>Does the growth option result in significant impacts to the City’s existing or planned transportation infrastructure?</p> <p>Does the growth option provide an urban form that will expand convenient access to a range of transportation options including active transportation, to promote complete communities?</p> <p>Does the growth option prioritize development of areas that would be connected to the planned BLAST network or existing transit?</p>	 <p>Addresses some aspects of the theme.</p>	 <p>Addresses most aspects of the theme.</p>

**Key Comments:**

- Both options will result in a need for significant improvements to the road network, with Option 1 resulting in a greater need (50.8 km of new roadways (centreline km), 157.16 km of new capacity improvements, 34.71 km of urbanized roads) as compared to Option 2 (18.81 km of new roadways (centreline km), 91.35 km of new capacity improvements, 18.81 km of urbanized roads);
- Both options will result in a significant impact on transit with an approximate 79% increase in transit service hours required City-wide. Option 1 will require extension of routes or new routes to serve new expansion areas and increased capital costs for new and upgraded transit amenities. Option 2 will require enhanced service levels in intensification areas and need for transit amenity upgrades;
- Regarding active transportation, under Option 1, new growth areas will be designed with a complete streets approach. Both Options will require upgrades to

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should  
Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 24 of 37**

---

- existing and planned cycling facilities in the built up area to accommodate increased demand and result in more competition for road space;
- In terms of providing an urban form to expand access to a range of transportation options, both options, with high intensification and density targets, will expand opportunities for complete community development and transportation options across the City. Option 1 results in 45% of residents and 50% of jobs being located within transit supportive areas, as compared to 53% and 56% respectively under Option 2. Both Options represent an increase from the City's current percentages of residents and jobs within transit supportive areas which is at 27% and 37% respectively;
  - Option 1 results in 85.4% of residents and 85.3% of jobs are projected to be within 400 m of planned active transportation network; while Option 2 results in 89.6% of residents and 87.6% of jobs projected to be within 400 m of planned active transportation network;
  - Both options prioritize development of areas that would be connected to the BLAST network and existing transit, though the extent that Option 1 can fulfil this criteria depends partially on which areas are selected for expansion; and,
  - Growth Option 1 is projected to result in 56% of residents and 60.2% of jobs projected to be within 800 m of BLAST corridor and 66% of residents and 68.6% of jobs projected to be within 400 m of the Local HSR network. Option 2 is projected to result in 61.3% of population and 63.5% of jobs within 800 m of BLAST corridor and 77% of residents and 75.3% of jobs within 400 m of the Local HSR network.

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.



OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 25 of 37**

2.7 Complete Communities

**Table 11: Summary of How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation Results – Complete Communities**

Theme	Considerations	Option 1: Ambitious Density	Option 2: No Urban Boundary Expansion
Complete Communities	<p>Does the growth option provide a diverse mix of land uses in a compact built form, with a range of housing options to accommodate people at all stages of life and to accommodate the needs of all household sizes and incomes?</p> <p>Does the growth option improve social equity and overall quality of life, including human health, for people of all ages, abilities and incomes?</p> <p>Does the growth option expand convenient access to an appropriate supply of open spaces, parks, trails and recreation facilities?</p>	 <p>Addresses most aspects of the theme.</p>	 <p>Addresses some aspects of the theme.</p>

Key comments:

- Option 1 plans for planning for a full range of uses in new expansion areas to ensure a range of housing forms, community amenities, and services are provided that will create a complete community;
- Option 1 forecasts a City-wide housing unit growth of 25% single / semi-detached, 25% townhouses, and 50% apartments by 2051. This option allows for a variety of housing options to be developed which could accommodate a variety of households at different stages;
- Option 2 forecasts a City-wide housing unit growth of 9% single / semi-detached, 13% townhouses, and 78% apartments by 2051. The limited percentage of ground-oriented housing options would not provide a full range of housing options. The resulting housing supply could result in a lack of choice for households larger than two persons;
- Option 2 provides a less balanced supply of housing options, offering mostly high density housing choices and limited options for ground oriented housing. The housing mix in Option 2 is not aligned with anticipated market demand and could have negative impacts on access to housing choices and housing affordability;

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.



OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 26 of 37**

- As Option 1 would require 1,310 ha of new urban land to accommodate growth, open spaces, parks, trails and recreation facilities have the potential to be centralized due to the flexibility of available space within the Expansion Area; and,
- As Option 2 requires no new urban land to accommodate growth, existing open spaces, parks, trails and recreation facilities which are already established within the Urban Area are generally conveniently accessible. Neighbourhood-level park amenities are likely to be more congested due to higher use. In addition, space constraints may limit the supply of new open spaces, parks, trails and recreation facilities, pushing larger recreational facilities (such as sports fields and recreation complexes) to suburban areas, necessitating travel beyond the neighbourhood.

2.8 Agricultural System Theme

**Table 12: Summary of How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation Results – Complete Communities**

Theme	Considerations	Option 1: Ambitious Density	Option 2: No Urban Boundary Expansion
Agricultural System	<p>Does the growth option prioritize development of areas that are non-prime agricultural?</p> <p>Does the growth option avoid, minimize and mitigate impacts on the Agricultural System, including Prime Agricultural Lands classifications 1, 2 and 3?</p> <p>Does the growth option promote healthy, local and affordable food options, including urban agriculture?</p>	 <p>Addresses a few aspects of the theme</p>	 <p>Addresses most aspects of the theme</p>

Key comments:



- The Agricultural Impact Assessment (AIA) prepared by Dillon Consulting provides information on the agricultural classifications and agricultural activity within the whitebelt lands being the Elfrida, Twenty Road East, Twenty Road West and Whitechurch areas;
- All of the of lands outside the existing urban boundary in the whitebelt (2,197.6 ha) include soils with a Canada Land Inventory (CLI) Class 1 to 3 rating, which are considered Prime Agricultural Lands within the AIA Study Area:
  - Class 1: 1,522.4 ha or 69.3%;
  - Class 2: 556 ha or 25.3%; and,
  - Class 3: 119.1 ha or 5.4%;

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 27 of 37**

- Growth Option 1 would require the conversion of up to 1,310 ha of existing Prime Agricultural Lands with CLI Soil Classes ranging from 1 to 3 to accommodate growth. Growth Option 2 would require the conversion of 0 ha of Prime Agricultural Lands to accommodate growth;
- The AIA identifies that there are 149 farm related active infrastructure in the AIA Study Area under Option 1, 24 within the whitebelt areas and 125 within the 1,500 m buffer area; and,
- Based on the AIA, fields within the Urban Expansion Area include crops (corn, soybean, winter wheat and hay), as well as some fallow fields and pasture land. One specialty crop is grown within two orchards (apples), as well as one abandoned orchard (apples). While information regarding active agricultural fields is not available, of the 2,197.6 ha of Candidate Expansion Area, 1,921.4 ha are considered agriculturally viable (meaning a parcel size of greater than 40 ha), and 1,721.4 ha have an existing primary land use of agricultural.

2.9 Natural Heritage and Water Resources Theme

**Table 13: Summary of How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation Results – Natural Heritage and Water Resources**

Theme	Considerations	Option 1: Ambitious Density	Option 2: No Urban Boundary Expansion
Natural Heritage and Water Resources	<p>Does the growth option avoid and protect Natural Heritage Systems as identified by the City and the Growth Plan?</p> <p>Does the growth option demonstrate an avoidance and / or mitigation of potential negative impacts on watershed conditions and the water resource system including quality and quantity of water?</p> <p>Does the growth option promote healthy, local and affordable food options, including urban agriculture?</p>	 <p>Addresses some aspects of the theme.</p>	 <p>Addresses most aspects of the theme.</p>

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.



**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should  
Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 28 of 37**

---

## Key Comments:

- Option 1 would require the addition of 1,310 ha of new urban land. Option 1 expands impacts of development into a larger portion of the Natural Heritage System, impacting additional natural heritage features and functions. Portions of the Natural Heritage System are located within the potential Expansion Areas, including Core Areas and Linkages:
  - Life Science ANSI and Earth Science ANSI;
  - Significant Woodlands;
  - Environmentally Significant Areas;
  - Wetlands and Streams; and,
  - Greenbelt Natural Heritage System;
- Option 2 carries the risk that existing natural features within the existing Urban Area will be subjected to increased pressures through encroachment, invasive species, reduced buffers, biodiversity degradation and removal of natural areas as a result of the significantly high quantum of development directed to the Built-Up area and existing Designated Greenfield Areas;
- Option 1 has some potential to avoid and protect the City's Natural Heritage Systems on the basis that development will generally be directed away from designated natural heritage features. Under Option 1, the necessary studies will have to be completed to demonstrate the avoidance and protection of Heritage Systems as identified by the City and the Growth Plan, as well as other Provincial policy direction;
- While Sub-watershed Studies have partially been completed (i.e., Phase 1) or fully completed for portions of land associated with the Candidate Expansion Areas, a Sub-watershed Study/Studies would be required to confirm avoidance and / or mitigation of potential negative impacts on watershed conditions and the water resource system; and,
- Under both Options, comprehensive stormwater management would be required to minimize and mitigate negative impacts of urban runoff on water quality and to maximize opportunities for infiltration.

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.



OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 29 of 37**

2.10 Cultural Heritage Theme

**Table 14: Summary of How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation Results – Natural Heritage and Water Resources**

Theme	Considerations	Option 1: Ambitious Density	Option 2: No Urban Boundary Expansion
Cultural Heritage	<p>Does the growth option have the potential to impact cultural heritage resources including designated heritage properties, and can they be conserved?</p> <p>Does the growth option have the potential to impact significant archaeological resources?</p>	 <p>Addresses most aspects of the theme.</p>	 <p>Addresses most aspects of the theme.</p>

**Key Comments:**

- Within the existing urban area, both of the Options will result in significantly higher levels of intensification than the City has historically experienced, which may result in pressures to redevelop on or adjacent to heritage properties and within cultural heritage landscapes. Opportunities for adaptive reuse of heritage buildings and appropriate redevelopment on or adjacent to heritage properties and within heritage landscapes will need to be considered.
- The pressures noted above are anticipated to be greater under Option 2 which includes 28,000 additional units being developed within the existing urban area, with focus on the City’s nodes and corridors.
- Within the Candidate Expansion Areas (Option 1), there are no known cultural heritage landscapes, individually designated properties, or Ontario Heritage Trust Easements (Part IV).
- Within the existing urban area, both of the Growth Options have the potential to impact areas of archaeological potential. Any future development may also require municipal engagement with Indigenous communities to consider their interests when identifying, protecting and managing cultural heritage and archaeological resources in accordance with Archaeology Management Plan and the Indigenous Archaeological Monitoring Policy.
- Within the Candidate Expansion Areas (Option 1) there is overall archaeological potential adjacent to or within the majority of the Candidate Expansion Areas.

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.



OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 30 of 37**

2.11 Conformity with Provincial Methodology Theme

**Table 15: Summary of How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation Results – Conformity with Provincial LNA Methodology**

Theme	Considerations	Option 1: Ambitious Density	Option 2: No Urban Boundary Expansion
Conformity with Provincial Methodology	Has the growth option been assessed in accordance with the Provincial Land Needs Assessment Methodology to determine the quantity of land required to accommodate growth to the planning horizon?	 Addresses all aspects of the theme.	 Addresses no aspects of the theme.

Key Comments:

- Option 1 is guided by A Place to Grow directions to optimize the use of the existing urban land supply to avoid over-designating lands for future urban development;
- Option 1 embodies strong growth management principles including a transitional intensification target that increases over the planning horizon, higher densities in new greenfield areas, and optimistic expectations for employment; and,
- Under Option 2, nearly 80% of all new households to 2051 would need to be accommodated in apartment units under Option 2, including those for families. Achieving this rate of apartment unit construction is unlikely from a market or demographic perspective. As a result, Option 2 is likely to bring about a shortage of ground-related housing units in Hamilton to accommodate market demand, which conflicts with the objective of the Provincial LNA methodology.

2.12 Overall summary

The evaluation framework is not a scoring tool, rather it is a tool to show the relative advantages and disadvantages of the growth options associated with different themes to develop a rationale for a preferred growth option. In summary, the comparative analysis shows:

- Option 1 Ambitious Density better addressed the Complete Communities and Conformity with the Provincial Methodology Themes;
- Option 2 No UBE better addressed the Growth Allocation, Climate Change, Transportation System, Natural Heritage and Water Resources and Agricultural System Themes; and,

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 31 of 37**

---

- Both Options equally addressed the Natural Hazards, Municipal Finance, Infrastructure and Public Service Facilities and Cultural Heritage Themes.

**3.0 Financing of Growth Options**

On January 15, 2020, the following motion was passed at the General Issues Committee:

“That staff be directed to undertake a transportation infrastructure needs assessment for growth areas, as part of the analysis being undertaken as part of GRIDS 2, at an estimated cost of \$150,000, to be funded from Reserve 110324 DC Admin Studies – Hard – Residential (\$94,500) and Reserve 110325 DC Admin Studies – Hard – Non-Residential (\$55,500), with that analysis to:

- (i) Focus on areas of significant change to include, but not be limited to, Upper Stoney Creek;
- (ii) Include the implications of a model whereby major transportation infrastructure is front-ended to occur in advance of major development activity; and,
- (iii) The evaluation of growth options under GRIDS 2 include criteria that reflects the implications of a front-ended infrastructure model.”

Subsections (i) and (ii) of this motion have been addressed within the Background Report on Transportation Criteria, prepared by City of Hamilton Transportation Planning staff, and attached to the How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (attached as Appendix “A” to Report PED17010(o)).

To address Subsection (iii), Watson & Associates prepared a Financing Options Memo as part of the Fiscal Impact Assessment. The Financing Options Memo is attached to the How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (attached as Appendix “A” to Report PED17010(o)). The memo identifies options for financing of growth including the front ended infrastructure model as noted in the Motion, as well as Development Phasing / Staging, Service Emplacement Agreements (similar to frontending but developers pay for infrastructure up front and agree with City to be reimbursed through DC credits or repayment agreement) and Area-specific DCs. Financing options is addressed within the Municipal Finance theme of the evaluation table and the Financing Options memo.

**4.0 Staff Recommendation**

As per recommendation (b), staff are recommending Council adoption of the Ambitious Density scenario. This recommendation is consistent with the previous staff recommendation from Report PED17010(i) in March, 2021. The recommendation is made on the following basis, and further elaborated below:

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 32 of 37**

1. The Ambitious Density scenario represents an aggressive and forward thinking approach to growth management;
2. The Ambitious Density scenario represents an achievable, albeit challenging, growth management objective; and,
3. The Ambitious Density scenario conforms to the Provincial Growth Plan and the Provincial Land Needs Assessment Methodology.

Discussion of each point is provided below:

1. Ambitious Density scenario represents an aggressive and forward thinking approach to growth management:

The How Should Hamilton Grow? framework provided a thematic comparative evaluation of two growth options: the Ambitious Density scenario and the No UBE scenario. The No UBE scenario better addressed five themes compared to the AD scenario better addressing two themes, with four themes being consistent between the two. The How Should Hamilton Grow? evaluation focused only on the two growth options at the direction of Council arising from the March 29, 2021 GIC meeting.

The Ambitious Density scenario represents only one of the modelled scenarios from the LNA and represents the most aggressive scenario in terms of intensification and greenfield density targets. A side by side comparison, including the No UBE scenario, shows the following:

**Table 16: LNA Scenarios - Comparison of Intensification and Density Targets**

	Growth Plan Minimum	Increased Targets	Ambitious Density	No Expansion (not modelled in LNA)
Intensification Target	50%	55%	60%	81%
Density Target (new DGA)	65 pjh	75 pjh	77 pjh	n/a
Land Need (ha)	2190	1630	1310	0

*Source: Lorus & Associates, Land Needs Assessment Technical Working Paper, 2021 and Addendum, Lorus & Associates, November 2021.*

The Ambitious Density scenario represents a middle ground on the spectrum of land need scenarios. Compared to the No UBE scenario, the Ambitious Density scenario results in a land need to accommodate growth. However, compared to the Growth Plan Minimum scenario, which plans for 50% intensification (greater than the City currently averages) and a density target that is greater than the City’s current planned density, the Ambitious Density scenario requires significantly less land (2,190 ha vs 1,310 ha respectively). With higher intensification and density targets and lower land need, the Ambitious Density scenario would be preferred over the Growth Plan Minimum and

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 33 of 37**

---

Increased Targets scenario in terms of growth allocations, climate change, agricultural system and natural heritage / water resources themes.

The intensification target which is planned to increase from 50% to 60% to 70% by decade over the planning period represents an ambitious approach to planning for intensification. The City's 10 year average intensification rate from 2011 to 2020 is 39%. Planning for increased intensification and planned density will have the impact of focusing more growth in the existing urban area but still maintaining a balanced approach to future development. This approach has the benefit of creating compact urban growth, aimed at increasing opportunities for active transportation and transit use, and minimizing the consumption of agricultural lands.

The planned density of new communities under the Ambitious Density scenario of 77 pjh is an increase from the current target for Designated Greenfield Areas (DGA) in the UHOP of 70 pjh on non-employment lands and an increase from the planned density of the City's existing DGA lands of 60 pjh. Planning the new growth areas at a higher density will result in new communities being developed with a higher proportion of smaller lot single and semi-detached dwellings and a greater proportion of various medium density housing forms including back to back townhouses, stacked townhouses and other forms of multiple dwellings. Planning for a compact form has many beneficial outcomes, including the development of walkable and active transportation-friendly communities with a range of housing options, accommodating community facilities and other services that support residents and increased housing options.

2. Ambitious Density scenario represents an achievable, albeit challenging, growth management objective:

The City's Residential Intensification Market Demand Study by Lorius & Associates, dated March 2021, has identified 50% as being at the high end of a suitable aspirational intensification target. The Ambitious Density scenario plans for 50% intensification early in the planning period, in keeping with the report findings, and then increases the planned target as the period progresses.

Intensification has long been a planning goal of the City. This goal is reflected in the Nodes and Corridors structure of the UHOP as well as many initiatives within the City, including: two recently approved Secondary Plans in Downtown Hamilton and Centennial Neighbourhood Secondary Plans which encourage the mixed use redevelopment of commercial corridors and areas; the City's Downtown, Transit-Oriented Corridor and Commercial-Mixed Use Zones which allow redevelopment of commercial sites as-of-right; and Secondary Dwelling Units that will be permitted more broadly across the urban area.

Staff note that achieving these high levels of intensification will be challenging. The City, through planning initiatives and other incentives, can provide opportunities for

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should  
Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 34 of 37**

---

intensification to occur. However, it is the market that drives whether or not a given site is intensified; there are a number of factors that influence market demand, including site characteristics, ownership, economic climate, and the attractiveness of the City as part of the overall region.

It is staff's opinion that achieving the intensification levels as required under the No UBE scenario (81% intensification over the entirety of the planning period) are not realistic considering the conclusions of the Residential Intensification Market Demand report and recent intensification trends.

Progress toward reaching the intensification target under the Ambitious Density scenario will need to be monitored and future adjustments can be made, as necessary.

3. Ambitious Density scenario conforms to the Provincial Growth Plan and the Provincial LNA Methodology:

As noted in the Consultation section of this Report, the Province has provided commentary on both the Ambitious Density and the No UBE growth scenarios. The Province has indicated that the Ambitious Density scenario conforms to the Growth Plan and the Land Needs Methodology. Further, the Province has noted the strong growth management principles that underpin the City's Ambitious Density scenario. The Ambitious Density scenario appears to balance market-demand for different housing types while also implementing an intensification target (60%) and a designated greenfield area density target (77 residents and jobs combined per hectare) which exceeds the targets set out in policy 2.2.2.1 and 2.2.7.2 of A Place to Grow.

The Province has further commented that the No UBE scenario does not appear to conform to the Growth Plan or the Provincial Methodology. The Province has raised concern that the shortfall of available land and ground-related units that could be created as a result of the No UBE scenario may cause forecasted growth to be redirected away from the City of Hamilton into other areas that are less suited to accommodate growth.

Staff note the risk to planning for a growth scenario that is deemed by the Province to not conform to the Growth Plan and Provincial methodology is that the Province will not ultimately approve the City's implementing MCR Official Plan Amendment. Rather, the Province could refuse the Amendment, or make revisions to the Amendment to bring it into conformity without consultation with the City.

For the three reasons noted above, the Ambitious Density scenario should be endorsed by Council and be utilized and incorporated into the GRIDS 2 / MCR process and the development and evaluation of final growth scenarios, as per Recommendation (b) of this Report.

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should  
Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 35 of 37**

---

**5.0 Next Steps****5.1 Phasing Analysis**

The next phase of GRIDS 2 / MCR will be the evaluation of where and when the City will grow. As summarized in previous Report PED17010(h), the City's options for where the urban boundary can be expanded are limited to those rural areas that are not within the Greenbelt Plan area (with a small exception for a 10 ha expansion from Waterdown and / or Binbrook). These lands are referred to as 'whitebelt' lands. The City's total developable whitebelt land area for Community Area lands is approximately 1,600 ha (the final developable land area will be determined through future study). Under the Ambitious Density scenario, the City will not require all of the whitebelt lands to be added to the urban area. The projected required phasing of land need by time period is indicated below:

- 2021 – 2031: 305 ha;
- 2031 – 2041: 570 ha; and,
- 2041 – 2051: 435 ha.

Using Parts 3 and 4 of the Evaluation Framework and Phasing Criteria, the phasing analysis of growth will be undertaken to determine where and when the City will grow. Comments received to date regarding expansion requests for lands within the whitebelt areas are summarized in Appendix "E3" attached to Report PED17010(o).

**5.2 Waterdown / Binbrook**

Growth Plan Policy 2.2.8.3(k) provides particular direction on potential settlement area boundary expansion within the Protected Countryside of the Greenbelt. The policy restricts expansions into the Greenbelt Protected Countryside to a minor expansion of up to 10 ha (of which no more than 50% may be used for residential purposes) from a defined Town / Village only (in Hamilton, both Waterdown and Binbrook are considered 'Towns' in the Greenbelt Plan). To allow for evaluation of requests for a minor expansion of the urban boundary from Waterdown or Binbrook, the GRIDS 2 / MCR – Screening Criteria and Evaluation Tool (Waterdown and Binbrook), was prepared and approved by Council in August, 2021.

Any expansion of Waterdown or Binbrook will be netted out from the Ambitious Density scenario, as the total land need required for urban boundary expansion is 1,310 ha, regardless of geographic location.

The utilization of this tool does not predetermine the need for an expansion in either Waterdown or Binbrook or City support for an expansion in either of these areas. Rather, the evaluation will allow Council to make an informed decision regarding



**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should  
Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 36 of 37**

---

requests that have been received (see Appendix “E3” attached to Report PED17010(o)).

### 5.3 Final Preferred Growth Option and Public Consultation

Following the completion of the phasing analysis and the Waterdown / Binbrook analysis, staff will request Committee approval to consult with the public and stakeholders on the final preferred growth option to 2051, as per the timeline attached as Appendix “F” to Report PED17010(o). The Final Preferred Growth Option will be presented in April 2022 as per the updated timeline.

### 5.4 MCR Official Plan Amendment

Implementation of the preferred growth option will occur through the Municipal Comprehensive Review Official Plan Amendment, which is required to be submitted to the Province for approval by July 1, 2022.

Given the uncertainties that exist in planning for a 30-year time horizon, and the irreversibility of any decision to expand the urban boundary, staff will review opportunities for the phased implementation of the GRIDS 2 preferred growth option, in accordance with the phased land need requirements identified in Recommendation (c) of this Report. Consideration of options for identifying growth needs beyond 2031 without formally designating the land as urban at this time will be undertaken (Recommendation (d) of this Report).

Through UHOP policy direction and/or infrastructure phasing policies in the MCR OPA, phasing criteria will be established to identify requirements to be satisfied prior to the next phase of urban boundary expansion occurring (i.e. lands required beyond 2031). Urban boundary expansions could be contingent upon the following requirements, amongst others, to be finalized through the future MCR OPA:

- Achievement of certain performance standards (e.g. minimum intensification and / or density targets within the existing urban area);
- Achievement of city-wide growth targets (eg. meeting a minimum population threshold);
- Requirement for a minimum percentage of residential lands within previously approved expansion area to be developed and / or a minimum percentage of approved units within the previously approved expansion area to be constructed;
- Transit service levels to reach a minimum standard within existing urban area / previously approved expansion area;
- Completion of certain infrastructure and transportation projects / upgrades; and,
- Completion of cost-sharing / financing agreements.

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**SUBJECT: GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation (PED17010(o)) (City Wide) - Page 37 of 37**

---

The MCR OPA requires approval by the Province, including the above noted phasing strategy to identify growth needs beyond 2031 without formally designating the land as urban at this time through the MCR OPA.

**ALTERNATIVES FOR CONSIDERATION**

1. Council may choose not to receive the How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation Framework or require revisions to the Framework;
2. Council may choose not to endorse the Ambitious Density growth scenario and instead select an alternative scenario; and,
3. Council may request additional information or consultation prior to selecting a growth scenario.

**ALIGNMENT TO THE 2016 – 2025 STRATEGIC PLAN****Economic Prosperity and Growth**

*Hamilton has a prosperous and diverse local economy where people have opportunities to grow and develop.*

**Clean and Green**

*Hamilton is environmentally sustainable with a healthy balance of natural and urban spaces.*

**Built Environment and Infrastructure**

*Hamilton is supported by state of the art infrastructure, transportation options, buildings and public spaces that create a dynamic City.*

**APPENDICES AND SCHEDULES ATTACHED**

- Appendix “A” to Report PED17010(o) - How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation Framework
- Appendix “B” to Report PED17010(o) - City of Hamilton Land Needs Assessment to 2051 and Addendum
- Appendix “C” to Report PED17010(o) - Mapping and Description of Growth Options
- Appendix “D” to Report PED17010(o) - Policy Review
- Appendix “E1” to Report PED17010(o) - Public comments – How Should Hamilton Grow? Evaluation Framework (August 2021)
- Appendix “E2” to Report PED17010(o) - Public comments – General Comments Received After March 2021
- Appendix “E3” to Report PED17010(o) - Public Comments – Property Specific Requests
- Appendix “F” to Report PED17010(o) - Updated Workplan

---

OUR Vision: To be the best place to raise a child and age successfully.

OUR Mission: To provide high quality cost conscious public services that contribute to a healthy, safe and prosperous community, in a sustainable manner.

OUR Culture: Collective Ownership, Steadfast Integrity, Courageous Change, Sensational Service, Engaged Empowered Employees.

**BOUSFIELDS INC.**

Project No. 1921

September 2, 2021

**VIA EMAIL**

Heather Travis, MCIP, RPP  
Senior Project Manager, Policy Planning  
City of Hamilton  
71 Main Street West  
Hamilton, ON L8P 4Y5

Dear Mrs. Travis:

**Re: 309-311 Parkside Drive, Waterdown (North Parcel)  
Planning Update Letter**

---

**EXECUTIVE SUMMARY**

This purpose of this letter is to provide an update to the Planning Rationale Report prepared by The Biglieri Group Ltd. (dated January 2019) (the “Biglieri Report”) submitted in support of the consideration of adding a portion of the lands municipally addressed as 309-311 Parkside Drive to the urban area. Since the submission of the Biglieri Report, a number of policy documents have come into effect including the 2020 Provincial Policy Statement (effective May 1, 2021) and the 2019 Growth Plan for the Greater Golden Horseshoe (effective May 16, 2019, with Amendment 1 effective August 28, 2020). In addition, on August 13, 2021, the City of Hamilton City Council adopted the “GRIDS 2 / MCR Screening Criteria and Evaluation Tool (Waterdown and Binbrook)”.

**1.0 SITE & SURROUNDINGS**

309 and 311 Parkside Drive, prior to August 2019 encompassed a total area of approximately 26.45 hectares. A Municipal Class Environmental Assessment (“EA”) was completed in 2013 to determine the exact route of a future by-pass corridor (known as the Waterdown East-West By-pass Corridor) that would connect Parkside Drive to the east and Centre Road to the west. In August 2019, the portion of 309 and 311 Parkside Drive planned to accommodate the by-pass was acquired by the City (shown as Parts 1 and 2 on Registered Plan 62R-21243).

This by-pass divided the land into a “north” and “south” parcel. As described on page 5 of the Biglieri Report, the requested urban boundary expansion lands request that

approximately 8.1 hectares of the “south” parcel (the “subject site”) be added to the settlement area of the Urban Hamilton Official Plan (“UHOP”).

The subject site has approximately 235.8 metres of frontage on the proposed by-pass to the north and 40.0 metres of frontage on Parkside Drive.

*Figure – Aerial Photo of Site*

### **1.1 Surrounding Area**

North of the subject site is the proposed Waterdown East-West By-Pass and “north parcel”. Beyond the “north parcel”, south of Concession 5 East, is Joe Sam’s Leisure Park, which contains multiple baseball diamonds and soccer fields. To the north of Concession 5 East are large rural lots occupied by single detached dwellings along with agricultural cropland.

Immediately east of the subject site is the Waterdown Wetland Trail, a trail that connects Parkside Drive in the south to Joe Sam’s Leisure Park in the north. Closer to Parkside Drive is Alexander Place, a retirement home and agricultural cropland.

Immediately south of the subject site are low-rise residential dwelling and interspersed institutional uses (i.e., places of worship, elementary schools).

To the west of the subject site are low-rise residential dwellings and vacant open space.

## **2.0 PLANNING POLICY ANALYSIS**

The following overview provides a summary of the relevant applicable policies that have come into effect since the Biglieri Report.

### **2.1 Provincial Policy Statement, 2020**

On February 28, 2020, the Ministry of Municipal Affairs and Housing released the Provincial Policy Statement, 2020, which came into effect on May 1, 2020 (the “2020 PPS”).

The PPS provides policy direction on matters of Provincial interest related to land use planning and development. In accordance with Section 3(5) of the Planning Act, all decisions that affect a planning matter are required to be consistent with the PPS. In this regard, Policy 4.2 provides that the PPS “shall be read in its entirety and all relevant policies are to be applied to each situation”.

As compared with the 2014 PPS, which was in-effect at the time of the Biglieri Group, the 2020 PPS includes an increased emphasis on encouraging an increase in the mix and supply of housing, protecting the environment and public safety, reducing barriers and costs for development, and providing greater certainty, and supporting the economy and job creation.

Based on our review of the applicable policies in the 2020 PPS (Policies 1.1.1, 1.1.3, 1.4.3, 1.6, 2.1, 3.1.7) the conclusions contained in Section 4.2.7 of the Biglieri Group which state the requested urban boundary expansion is consistent with the 2014 PPS, remain applicable and the changes made with the 2020 PPS do not alter these conclusions.

It is our opinion the requested urban boundary expansion is consistent with the current 2020 Provincial Policy Statement.

## **2.2 Growth Plan for the Greater Golden Horseshoe, 2019**

On May 16, 2019, A Place to Grow: Growth Plan for the Greater Golden Horseshoe (“Growth Plan”) came into full force and effect, replacing the 2017 Growth Plan for the Greater Golden Horseshoe (GGH). Under Section 7 of the *Places to Grow Act*, all decisions affecting a planning matter must conform with A Place to Grow Plan, 2019.

Many of the policies of the 2019 Growth Plan, as amended, remain the same as in the 2017 Growth Plan; however, amendments were made to policies related to employment lands, settlement area boundary expansions, agricultural and natural heritage systems, intensification and density targets, and “major transit station areas”, among other matters.

Of significance, the planning horizon for the 2019 Growth Plan was expanded from 2041 (the 2017 Growth Plan) to 2051, meaning the City of Hamilton, through the Municipal Comprehensive Review (MCR) process needs to maintain an appropriate land supply for a population of 820,000 and employment for 360,000 by 2051 whereas the 2017 Growth Plan only required to plan for a population of 780,000 and employment for 350,000 by 2041.

The minor textual changes made to Section 2.2.8 which contains policies and criterion related to settlement area boundary expansions do not materially alter the conclusions made in the Biglieri Group which provides that the policies of the Growth Plan support the requested settlement are boundary expansion. It is our opinion the requested urban boundary expansion conforms to the current 2019 Growth Plan.

### 2.3 *Adopted GRIDS 2 / MCR Screening Criteria and Evaluation Tool (Waterdown and Binbrook) August 2021*

The City's GRIDS 2 / MCR Screening Criteria and Evaluation Tool for Waterdown and Binbrook was adopted by City Council on August 13, 2021. To assist the City with evaluation requests to expand the urban boundary in Waterdown and/or Binbrook, an evaluation framework was prepared based on Policy 2.2.8.3(k) in the 2019 Growth Plan. Expansion requests that do not pass all the Phase 1 screening criteria will be excluded from consideration in the second phase of the evaluation. See below an analysis of the Phase 1 screening criteria:

THEME	SCREENING CRITERIA	SUBJECT SITE
Size/Use	Is the proposed expansion area less than 10 ha in size?	✓ Yes, the subject site is 8.1 ha in size
	Is residential development restricted to a maximum of 50% of the expansion area?	✓ Yes, residential development will be limited to a maximum of 50% of the expansion area, while the remaining could be utilized for needed community services/facilities, and/or local commercial uses.
	Is there a demonstrated use / need for the non-residential portion of the expansion area?	✓ Yes, half of the requested expansion (or 4.05 hectares) could easily be utilized for community services/facilities and/or local commercial uses to support the existing surrounding community and proposed expansion area and, given its small size would not create impacts to other similar use areas.
Complete Communities	Does the proposed expansion support the creation of a complete community or the local agricultural economy?	✓ Yes, the subject site is in proximity to existing community services and facilities (i.e., schools, parks, shopping) and will support the achievement of a complete community
	Has it been demonstrated that the proposed uses cannot be reasonably accommodated within the existing urban boundary?	✓ Yes, the City's Land Needs Assessment, prepared by Lorus and Associates as part of the City's GRIDS 2 process, has identified a shortfall of community lands needed to accommodate growth to 2051.

THEME	SCREENING CRITERIA	SUBJECT SITE
Servicing Infrastructure	Can the proposed expansion area be serviced by existing water / wastewater systems without impacting future intensification opportunities in the existing urban area?	✓ Yes, as is outlined in the Biglieri Report, the subject site abuts existing watermains and sanitary sewers located along Northlawn Avenue and Summit Drive to the west and Parkside Drive to the south.
Natural Heritage	Does the proposed expansion area avoid the natural heritage system?	✓ Yes, the proposed urban boundary expansion excludes the natural heritage features

Based on the screening above, the subject site satisfies the criteria in Phase 1 and can be considered in relation to Phase 2 (below):

THEME	CRITERIA	SUBJECT SITE
Efficient Servicing	Can the expansion area be efficiently serviced based on existing water / wastewater and stormwater infrastructure?	✓ Yes, the subject site abuts existing watermains and sanitary sewers located along Northlawn Avenue and Summit Drive to the west and Parkside Drive to the south.
Transportation	Does the expansion area align well with existing and planned road and active transportation networks?	✓ Yes, land for the future Waterdown East-West By-pass corridor has already been expropriated and the subject site has potential to connect to the local roads to the west and the Waterdown wetland trail to the east. The site aligns well with existing and planned road and active transportation networks.
	What is the impact of the expansion area on the capacity of the road network?	✓ Yes, a full transportation impact study will be required through the development application process. Given the small area of land proposed for expansion, planned Waterdown East-West By-pass and network of local and collector roads, the subject site is not likely to have a significant impact on the capacity of the planned and existing road network.

THEME	CRITERIA	SUBJECT SITE
Complete Communities	Does the expansion area contribute to the surrounding area's completeness?	✓ Yes, the subject site is in proximity to existing community services and facilities (i.e., schools, parks, shopping) and will support the achievement of a complete community by filling a gap in the neighbourhood with dead end streets (Northlawn Avenue and Summit Drive) that were always planned to continue east.
	Does the expansion area have access to community facilities or address gaps in currently available facilities?	✓ Yes, the subject site is in proximity to a number of community facilities and the subject lands themselves can accommodate any gaps in these facilities.
	Would the expansion area impact the scenic resources of the Niagara Escarpment?	✓ Yes, the subject site would not impact the scenic resources of the Niagara Escarpment given the distance away from the escarpment.
Climate Change	Does the expansion area present any significant opportunities or risks associated with climate change?	✓ Yes, the development of the subject site presents the opportunity for compact urban development within walking distance to several existing facilities such as public schools, shopping area, grocery stores, trails, and parks. It will also provide an opportunity to regenerate and compensate for any environmental lands lost by the By-pass Road.
Natural Heritage and Water Resources	Does the expansion area demonstrate avoidance and / or mitigation of potential negative impacts on watershed conditions?	✓ Yes, as outlined in the Natural Heritage Existing Conditions and Development Constraints Analysis, prepared by Stantec Consulting Ltd., the natural heritage impacts, and boundaries were identified and removed from the proposed expansion area negating any potential impacts on watershed conditions.
	Does the expansion area avoid key hydrologic areas?	✓ Yes, the proposed expansion area does not include the natural heritage or hydrologic features.



THEME	CRITERIA	SUBJECT SITE
	Does the expansion area maintain, restore, or improve the functions and features of the area including diversity and connectivity of natural features and the long-term ecological function of natural heritage systems?	✓ Yes, the proposed expansion area avoids all natural heritage features on the subject site and will be able to improve and compensate for removal of the by-pass road lands on the subject site.
Natural Hazards	Does the Candidate Expansion Area contain any natural hazards?	✓ No. There are no natural hazards on the proposed expansion area.
	Does the Candidate Expansion Area contain a significant amount of hazardous lands that would make the area unfeasible for future development?	✓ No, it is our understanding that there are no hazardous lands on the proposed expansion area.
Agriculture	Does the expansion area minimize / mitigate impacts on the agricultural system, including the agri-food network, to support local food security?	✓ No, there are no agricultural operations on the subject site. In addition, the proposed expansion area could include local commercial uses that serve and/or promote nearby farm operations.
	Does the proposed expansion minimize land fragmentation?	✓ Yes, the proposed expansion area represents a logical expansion and pattern of development given the proposed Waterdown East-West By-pass and extension of existing local roads. This, in our opinion, minimizes land fragmentation as it would fill a gap in the urban boundary.
	Is the proposed expansion in compliance with MDS guidelines?	✓ Yes, there are no livestock operations in the vicinity of the subject site.
Finance	Does the proposed expansion have an unreasonable or unexpected financial impact on the City?	✓ No, the proposed expansion does not have an unreasonable or unexpected financial impact on the City given the adjacency to existing municipal infrastructure and the extensive community facilities that exist in the Waterdown community. Instead, it would add new revenue to the City's tax base while utilizing and optimizing existing infrastructure.

THEME	CRITERIA	SUBJECT SITE
Cultural Heritage	Does the Candidate Expansion Area contain significant cultural heritage resources including designated heritage properties and can they be conserved?	✓ No, the subject site does not contain significant cultural heritage resources as the site is currently vacant.
	Does the Candidate Expansion Area contain significant archaeological resources and can they be conserved?	✓ No. As is outlined on Appendix F-2 of the Rural Hamilton Official Plan, the subject site is not identified as having "archaeology potential".

#### **4.0 ANALYSIS AND CONCLUSION**

Based on this review, the requested settlement area expansion is consistent with the 2020 Provincial Policy Statement, conforms to the 2019 Growth Plan for the Great Golden Horseshoe, and largely satisfies the evaluation criteria contained in the Council-adopted GRIDS 2 / MCR Screening Criteria and Evaluation Tool (Waterdown and Binbrook). Therefore, the requested expansion is appropriate and represents good planning.

Yours truly,

**Bousfields Inc.**



Ashley Paton, MCIP, RPP  
DF/ap:jobs

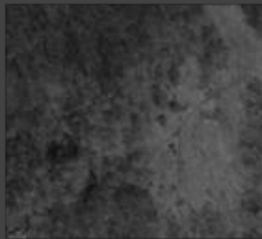
cc. Client, via e-mail



# PLANNING RATIONALE REPORT

309/311 Parkside Drive, Waterdown

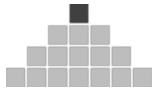
Prepared For: Taras Kulyk, Guido Consoli, and  
Sidana Holdings





# TABLE OF CONTENTS

	page
<b>1.0 INTRODUCTION</b> .....	<b>5</b>
1.1 Background .....	5
1.1.1 Municipal Class Environmental Assessment (Waterdown East-West By-pass Corridor) (2013) ...	5
1.1.2 Coordinated Review of Provincial Plans (2016) .....	6
1.1.3 Municipal Comprehensive Review (2018) .....	6
<b>2.0 SUBJECT SITE AND SURROUNDINGS</b> .....	<b>7</b>
2.1 Subject Site .....	7
2.2 Surrounding Land Uses .....	8
<b>3.0 CURRENT LAND USE CONDITIONS &amp; POLICY FRAMEWORK</b> .....	<b>10</b>
3.1 Current Growth Plan Designation .....	10
3.2 Current Greenbelt Plan Designation .....	10
3.3 City of Hamilton Official Plans' Designations .....	10
3.4 Conservation Authorities .....	10
3.5 Existing Road Network .....	19
3.5.1 Waterdown East-West By-Pass Corridor .....	19
3.6 Existing Municipal Infrastructure System .....	19
3.7 Existing Natural Heritage System .....	25
3.7.1 Municipal Class Environmental Assessment Findings .....	25
3.7.2 Stantec Findings .....	25
<b>4.0 POLICY ANALYSIS</b> .....	<b>29</b>
4.1 Overview .....	29
4.2 Provincial Policy Statement (2014) .....	29
4.2.1 Building Strong Healthy Communities .....	29
4.2.2 Settlement Area Expansion .....	29
4.2.3 Housing .....	29
4.2.4 Infrastructure .....	30
4.2.5 Wise Use and Management of Resources .....	30
4.2.6 Protecting Public Health and Safety .....	30
4.2.7 Conforming to the Provincial Policy Statement (2014) .....	30
4.3 Growth Plan for the Greater Golden Horseshoe (2017) .....	31
4.3.1 Guiding Principles .....	31



The Biglieri Group Ltd.  
126 Catherine Street North, Hamilton, ON L8R 1J4  
20 Leslie Street, Suite 121, Toronto ON M4M 3L4  
T 416-693-9155 | F 416-693-9133

4.3.2	Where and How to Grow .....	31
4.3.3	Infrastructure to Support Growth .....	34
4.3.4	Protecting What is Valuable.....	34
4.3.5	Growth Forecasts and Targets .....	35
4.3.6	Conforming to the Growth Plan for the Greater Golden Horseshoe (2017) .....	35
4.4	Greenbelt Plan (2017).....	35
4.4.1	Vision and Goals.....	36
4.4.2	Rural Lands .....	36
4.4.3	Natural System .....	36
4.4.4	Settlement Areas .....	37
4.4.5	Infrastructure .....	37
4.4.6	Boundaries, Schedules and Appendices .....	37
4.4.7	Amendments to the Greenbelt Plan .....	37
4.4.8	Conforming to the Greenbelt Plan, 2017 .....	38
4.5	Rural and Urban Hamilton Official Plan's .....	38
4.5.1	Urban Hamilton Official Plan (Consolidation October 2018, as amended) .....	38
4.5.2	Rural Hamilton Official Plan (Consolidation October 2018, as amended) .....	38
4.5.3	Conforming to the UHOP and RHOP .....	39
5.0	<b>PROPOSED URBAN BOUNDARY EXPANSION .....</b>	<b>40</b>
5.1	Proposed Growth Plan Designations.....	40
5.2	Proposed Greenbelt Plan Designations.....	40
5.3	Conservation Authorities.....	40
5.4	Proposed RHOP and UHOP Designations .....	40
5.5	Existing and Proposed Road Network .....	41
5.6	Existing and Proposed Municipal Infrastructure System .....	41
6.0	<b>SUMMARY .....</b>	<b>51</b>

**LIST OF TABLES**

TABLE 1 – CITY OF HAMILTON POPULATION AND EMPLOYMENT DISTRIBUTION FOR THE GGH TO 2041: .....	32
--	----

**LIST OF FIGURES**

FIGURE 1 – CONTEXT MAP OF SUBJECT SITE ..... 7

FIGURE 2 – SURROUNDING LAND USES ..... 9

FIGURE 3 – GROWTH PLAN FOR THE GREATER GOLDEN HORSESHOE DESIGNATIONS ..... 11

FIGURE 4 – GREENBELT PLAN DESIGNATIONS ..... 13

FIGURE 5 - CURRENT URBAN & RURAL HAMILTON OFFICIAL PLAN DESIGNATIONS ..... 15

FIGURE 6 – CONSERVATION HALTON & HAMILTON CONSERVATION AUTHORITY REGULATED AREAS.... 17

FIGURE 7 – EXISTING ROAD NETWORK AND FUTURE BY-PASS CORRIDOR ..... 21

FIGURE 8 – EXISTING SANITARY & WATERMAIN INFRASTRUCTURE ..... 23

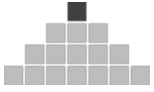
FIGURE 9 – PROPOSED NATURAL HERITAGE SYSTEM BOUNDARY REVISION ..... 27

FIGURE 10 – PROPOSED GREENBELT PLAN DESIGNATIONS ..... 43

FIGURE 11 – PROPOSED URBAN & RURAL HAMILTON OFFICIAL DESIGNATIONS..... 45

FIGURE 12 – EXISTING & POTENTIAL ROAD NETWORK WITH FUTURE BY-PASS CORRIDOR..... 47

FIGURE 13 – PROPOSED & EXISTING SANITARY & WATERMAIN INFRASTRUCTURE ..... 49



The Biglieri Group Ltd.  
126 Catherine Street North, Hamilton, ON L8R 1J4  
20 Leslie Street, Suite 121, Toronto ON M4M 3L4  
T 416-693-9155 | F 416-693-9133

Page intentionally left blank.



# 1.0

## INTRODUCTION

The Biglieri Group Ltd. (“TBG”) has been retained by Taras Kulyk, Guido Consoli, and Sidana Holdings (“Owners”), to prepare this Planning Rationale Report in support of their request for consideration to be included within the urban boundary of the City of Hamilton through the Municipal Comprehensive Review (“MCR”) process. The Subject Site is located at 309/311 Parkside Drive, in the north end of the Community Node of Waterdown.

This Planning Rationale Report reviews the current policy framework of the Provincial Policy Statement (2014) (“PPS”), Growth Plan for the Greater Golden Horseshoe (2017) (“Growth Plan”), Greenbelt Plan (2017) (“GP”), Rural Hamilton Official Plan (Consolidation October 2018, as amended) (“RHOP”) and Urban Hamilton Official Plan (Consolidation October 2018, as amended) (“UHOP”), which govern 309/311 Parkside Drive and the proposed urban boundary expansion.

The report analyzes the existing and planned context of the area and provides justification for the proposed expansion with support from the Natural Heritage Existing Conditions and Development Constraints Analysis prepared by Stantec Consulting Ltd., the Municipal Class Environmental Assessment prepared for the Waterdown East-West By-pass Corridor as part of the Waterdown/Aldershot Transportation Master Plan (“TMP”), and the approved East-West By-pass Corridor (“By-pass corridor”).

The total property area of 309/311 Parkside Drive is 26.45 ha. The lands south of the By-pass corridor (“Subject Site”) are approximately 11.02 ha in size. Stantec has mapped natural heritage features comprising approximately 2.79 ha of the Subject Site. The proposed urban boundary expansion lands will include approximately 8.1 ha of the Subject Site into the settlement area of the UHOP

and redesignate the lands to *Towns/Villages* in the GP. The balance of the lands would remain under their current designations within the Growth Plan, GP, and RHOP.

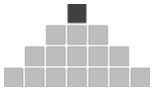
The Subject Site is bisected by the future By-pass corridor which was the subject of a Municipal Class Environmental Assessment to determine the exact route of the proposed right-of-way which connects Parkside Drive to the east and Centre Road to the west. The introduction of a physical division of the lands to make way for the by-pass provides an opportunity to review the current land use designations; in particular to the south of the proposed road.

As the MCR proceeds, a Land Needs Assessment will be developed by City staff in consultation with the public. Criteria for determining Preferred Growth areas will be established to evaluate potential lands for future growth. At that time, additional supporting information may be prepared by the Owners to provide further justification for the Subject Site’s inclusion within the urban boundary to accommodate future growth in the City of Hamilton.

## 1.1 Background

### 1.1.1 Municipal Class Environmental Assessment (Waterdown East-West By-pass Corridor) (2013)

The Municipal Class Environmental Assessment (“EA”) completed for the Waterdown East-West By-pass Corridor (“By-pass corridor”) as part of the TMP was concluded in September of 2013. The lands required for the By-pass corridor within the Owners’ property was determined through this EA process. Currently, the City of Hamilton is in the process of acquiring the lands from the Owners’. The detailed environmental study completed in the EA highlighted that the lands are relatively free of significant natural features and that protection would still be afforded to any features through the PPS, local policy and development control.



The Biglieri Group Ltd.  
126 Catherine Street North, Hamilton, ON L8R 1J4  
20 Leslie Street, Suite 121, Toronto ON M4M 3L4  
T 416-693-9155 | F 416-693-9133

### **1.1.2 Coordinated Review of Provincial Plans (2016)**

In 2015, during the Ministry of Municipal Affairs & Housing Coordinated Review of four Provincial Plans (Growth Plan for the Greater Golden Horseshoe, Greenbelt Plan, Niagara Escarpment Plan, and the Oak Ridges Moraine Conservation Plan), IBI Group prepared a Planning Justification Report on behalf of the Owners and other adjacent lands in support of a request to have portions of lands south of the proposed Waterdown East-West By-pass Corridor removed from the Greenbelt Plan. The Province did not adopt the requested amendments to the Greenbelt as part of the Coordinated Review.

### **1.1.3 Municipal Comprehensive Review (2018)**

The City of Hamilton is currently conducting an Official Plan Review to bring the UHOP and RHOP into conformity with the new Provincial Plans. In 2006, the City of Hamilton approved the Growth Related Integrated Development Strategy (“GRIDS”) which was an integrated planning process that identified a broad land use structure, associated infrastructure, economic development strategy and financial implications for growth options up until 2031. Currently, the City is conducting a review of GRIDS (“GRIDS 2”) which will be updated for forecasted growth for the next 10 years from 2031 to 2041.

The growth forecasts for Hamilton between 2031 and 2041 are an increase of 100,000 people, and 40,000 jobs. To accommodate this growth, the City may consider an expansion to the urban boundary to provide additional developable lands. An MCR is required through the Official Plan Review process to permit an expansion of the urban boundary. The MCR and GRIDS 2 processes have been combined into one integrated process. As part of this integrated process a Land Needs Assessment will be completed to determine the amount of land required to accommodate the forecasted growth. It is anticipated that the Land Needs Assessment will be complete by the end of 2018.

# 2.0 SUBJECT SITE AND SURROUNDINGS

The Subject Lands front onto Parkside Drive to the south-east corner (10.57m) and Summit Drive (20.00m) and Northlawn Avenue (20.00m) at the western property boundary. Once completed, the Subject Site will be bisected by the Waterdown East-West By-pass Corridor which may permit an additional vehicular access point(s).

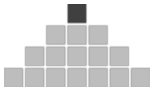
## 2.1 Subject Site

The Subject Site is located in the north-central area of Waterdown. It is located at the edge of the existing built boundary, bounded by existing low density development to the south and west, a retirement home to the east, and natural heritage and rural lands to the north (Figure 1).

**Figure 1 – Context Map of Subject Site**



Source: Google Maps, 2018



The Biglieri Group Ltd.  
126 Catherine Street North, Hamilton, ON L8R 1J4  
20 Leslie Street, Suite 121, Toronto ON M4M 3L4  
T 416-693-9155 | F 416-693-9133

## 2.2 Surrounding Land Uses

The Subject Site is surrounded by low-density residential housing in the form of semi-detached and singled detached dwellings to the east, south, and west (**Figure 2**).

North: The lands immediately to the north are natural heritage features, environmentally protected lands, and agricultural fields.

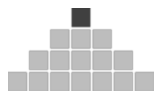
East: Directly east is Alexander Place Retirement Home and agricultural fields.

South: South of the Subject Site is St. James United Church, Mary Hopkins Public School, and existing low-density residential homes.

West: There are low-density residential homes immediately west of the Subject Site. Waterdown Memorial Park is approximately 200m south-west of the lands. Approximately 300m west lies medium-density residential lands in the form of townhomes.

The total property is municipally identified as 309/311 Parkside Drive, Waterdown. The By-pass corridor divides the lands into two sections. **Figure 2** labels the By-pass corridor and lands to the north of it as “Northern Parcel” while the lands to the south are labelled as “Subject Site”.





# 3.0

## CURRENT LAND USE CONDITIONS & POLICY FRAMEWORK

The Subject Site is governed by several layers of policy at the Provincial and local level. The following section will illustrate the current land use designations from the various levels of government, as well as the current site conditions, such as the adjacent road network, infrastructure network, and natural heritage affecting the Subject Site.

### 3.1 Current Growth Plan Designation

The Subject Site is designated as *Greenbelt Area* in the Growth Plan (**Figure 3**). This designation is governed mainly by the policies of the GP.

### 3.2 Current Greenbelt Plan Designation

The Subject Site is designated *Protected Countryside* in the GP with the *Natural Heritage System* overlay (**Figure 4**). The *Protected Countryside* designation further identifies the lands as part of the *rural lands* policy area. The *Protected Countryside* designation and *rural lands* policy area permits for recreational, tourism, institutional, resource-based commercial/industrial uses, and a full range of agricultural uses, agriculture-related uses and on-farm diversified uses. The *Natural Heritage System* overlay allows the same permitted uses as *rural lands* and *prime agricultural areas* subject to the *Natural Heritage System* policies.

### 3.3 City of Hamilton Official Plans' Designations







The RHOP designates the Subject Site as *Rural*. It does not have any *Natural Heritage Features – Core Areas* identified on the Subject Site, but does show the Greenbelt Plan's *Protected Countryside* designation and *Natural Heritage System* on Schedule D of the RHOP. **Figure 5** illustrates the current UHOP and RHOP land use designations for the Subject Site and the surrounding area.

### 3.4 Conservation Authorities

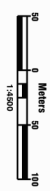
Both the Conservation Halton and Hamilton Conservation Authority regulate the Subject Site (**Figure 6**). Both CAs are responsible for the protection, restoration, conservation, and management of natural resources in their respective watersheds.



**LEGEND**

-  Built-Up Area - Conceptual
-  Designated Greenfield Area - Conceptual
-  Greenbelt Area
-  Open Spaces
-  Urban Growth Centres
-  Subject Site

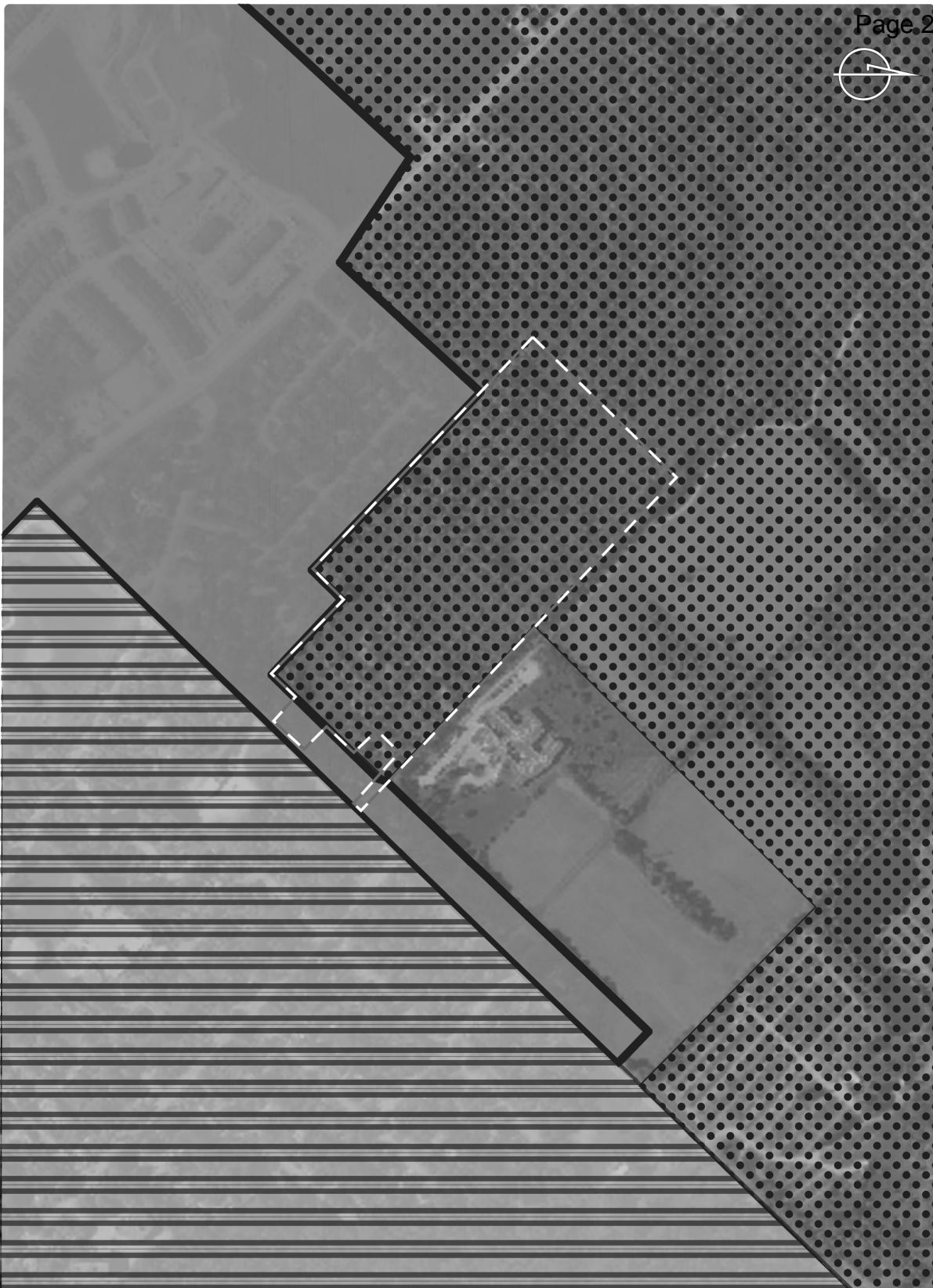
**Figure 3**  
**Existing Growth Plan for Greater Golden Horseshoe Designations**




**THE BIGLERI GROUP LTD.**  
 Planning | Development | Project Management | Urban Design  
 200 Leslie Street, Suite 121, Toronto  
 1280 Centre Street North, Hamilton  
 (416) 663-3115


Page intentionally left blank.







**LEGEND**

 Subject Site

 Protected Countryside

 Existing Greenbelt Natural Heritage System

 Niagara Escarpment Plan Area

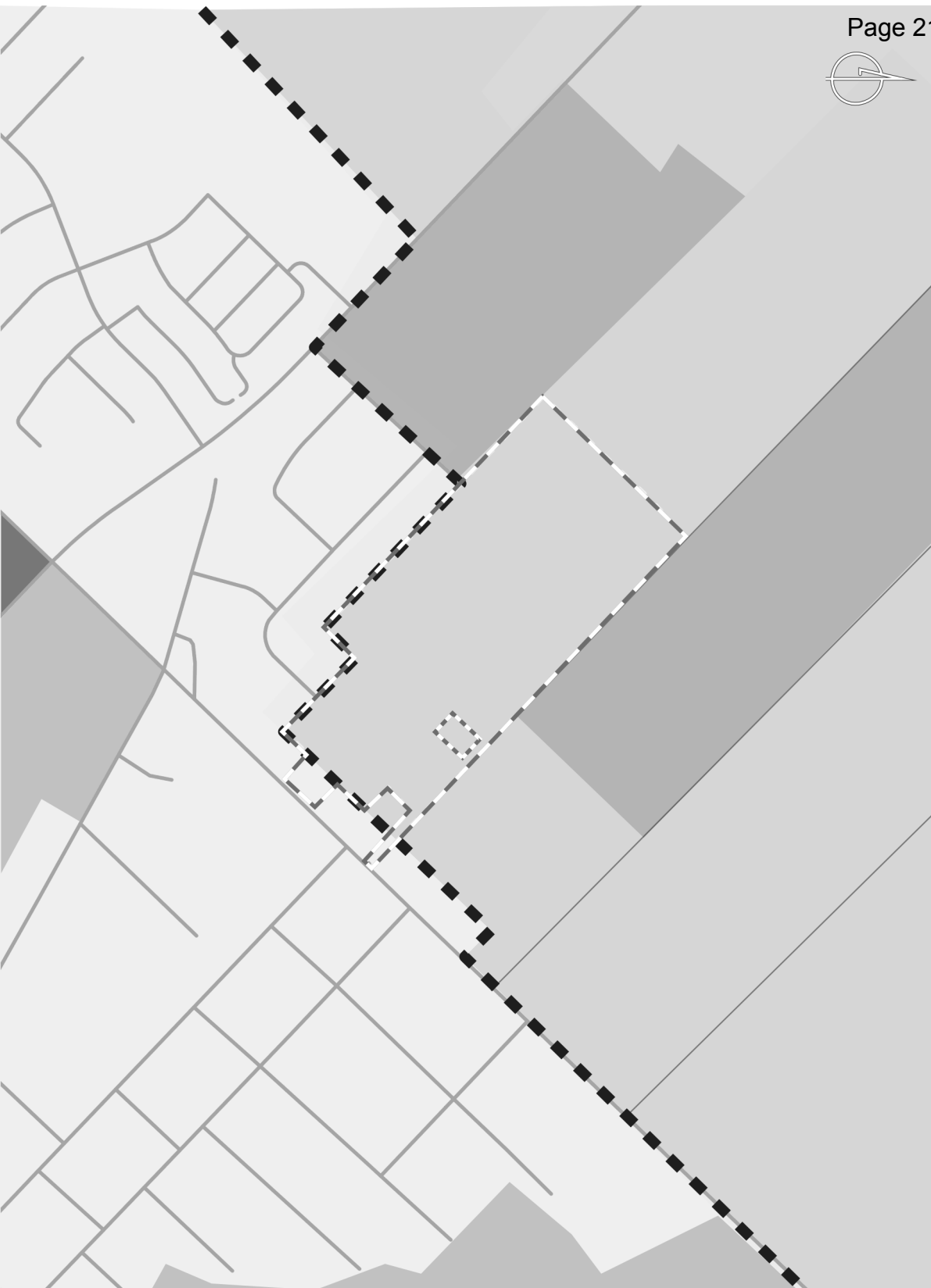
 Existing Greenbelt Towns / Villages

**Figure 4**  
**Current Greenbelt Plan Designations**













**THE BIGLERI GROUP LTD.**  
 Planning | Development | Project Management | Urban Design  
 201 Leslie Street, Suite 1201, Toronto  
 120 Colborne Street North, Hamilton  
 Tel: (416) 862-8156

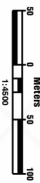
Page intentionally left blank.



**LEGEND**

-  Subject Site
-  Existing Urban Boundary
-  Urban Hamilton Official Plan Designation
-  Neighbourhoods
-  Open Spaces
-  Mixed-Use High Density
-  Rural Hamilton Official Plan Designation
-  Rural Area
-  Rural Settlement Area
-  Open Spaces

**Figure 5**  
**Current Urban & Rural Hamilton OP Designations**



**THE BIGLERI GROUP LTD.**  
Planning | Development | Project Management | Urban Design  
20 Leslie Street, Suite 121, Toronto  
Ontario, Canada M4M 3B7  
Tel: (416) 862-8115

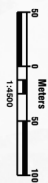
Page intentionally left blank.



**LEGEND**

-  Natural Heritage System
-  ESAs [Hamilton, Halton]
-  Subject Site
-  Conservation Authority Boundary

**Figure 6**  
**Conservation**  
**Halton & Hamilton**  
**Conservation**  
**Authority Regulated**  
**Areas**



**THE BIGLERI GROUP LTD.**  
 Planning | Development | Project Management | Urban Design  
 201 Leslie Street, Suite 121, Toronto  
 1280 Colborne Street North, Hamilton  
 (416) 963-3116

Page intentionally left blank.

### 3.5 Existing Road Network

The Subject Site is adjacent to the existing built-up area of Waterdown. The area has a strong historical grid network with access to east-west (Parkside Drive) and north-south (Centre Street) arterial roads, connecting both ends of the community, as well as to the downtown area of Waterdown.

The Subject Site has direct access to three streets; Parkside Drive, Summit Drive, and Northlawn Road. In addition, the future By-pass corridor bisecting the property provides an opportunity for a fourth access (**Figure 7**).

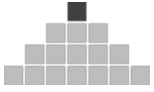
#### 3.5.1 Waterdown East-West By-Pass Corridor

The City of Hamilton has approved the construction of the By-pass corridor through portions of Waterdown and the rural area of Hamilton. This new roadway was subject to a Municipal Class Environmental Assessment as part of the Waterdown/Aldershot Transportation Master Plan, which received approval from the Minister of the Environment in September of 2013.

The By-pass corridor will travel along Parkside Drive from just east of Robson Street to approximately the south-easterly corner of 347 Parkside Drive, then follow a curved, arc-like pattern out to Centre Road just north of Northlawn Avenue (as shown on **Figure 7**). The right-of-way width will be 36m and will produce approximately 45 ha of land east of Center Road and north of Parkside Drive that will no longer be connected to the surrounding rural area.

### 3.6 Existing Municipal Infrastructure System

The Subject Site is adjacent to the existing built-up area of Waterdown with multiple opportunities for connections to Municipal services; Parkside Drive, Summit Drive, and Northlawn Road (**Figure 8**). There is a 400mm water service line and a 150mm sanitary pipe along Parkside Drive. There is a 400mm water service line and a 150mm sanitary pipe along Summit Drive. There is a 400mm water service line and a 150mm sanitary pipe along Northlawn Drive).


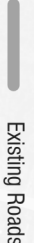
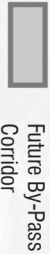


The Biglieri Group Ltd.  
126 Catherine Street North, Hamilton, ON L8R 1J4  
20 Leslie Street, Suite 121, Toronto ON M4M 3L4  
T 416-693-9155 | F 416-693-9133

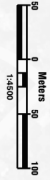
Page intentionally left blank.





- LEGEND**
-  Subject Site
  -  Existing Roads
  -  Future By-Pass Corridor

**Figure 7**  
Existing Road Network & Future By-pass Corridor



**THE BIGLERI GROUP LTD.**  
 Planning | Development | Project Management | Urban Design  
 20 Leslie Street, Suite 201, Toronto  
 128 Catherine Street North, Brampton  
 (416) 683-3116

Page intentionally left blank.



**LEGEND**

-  Subject Site
-  Existing Sanitary
-  Existing Watermain

**Figure 8**  
**Existing Sanitary**  
**& Watermain**  
**Infrastructure**



**THE BIGLERI GROUP LTD.**  
Planning | Development | Project Management | Urban Design  
200 Leslie Street, Suite 201, Toronto  
Ontario M2H 3P2  
Tel: (416) 863-3116

Page intentionally left blank.

## 3.7 Existing Natural Heritage System

### 3.7.1 Municipal Class Environmental Assessment Findings

The Municipal Class Environmental Assessment conducted as part of the TMP for the East-West By-pass corridor concluded that:

- The majority of the lands south of the By-pass corridor do not contain any significant natural or aquatic features;
- Mitigation measures proposed for the design of the roadway will ensure no negative impacts to existing features in the area; and
- The location of the By-pass corridor through these lands conforms to the requirements of the Municipal Class Environmental Assessment study process and is appropriate.

### 3.7.2 Stantec Findings

Stantec Consulting Ltd. (Stantec) was retained by the landowners to undertake a Natural Heritage Existing Conditions and Development Constraints Analysis (September 17<sup>th</sup>, 2018) to analyze the development constraints of the lands south of the By-pass corridor. Stantec documented the significant natural features on the Subject Site using the relevant provincial and municipal policies and guidance documents.

With respect to all lands between Parkside Drive and the By-pass Corridor, the introduction of the corridor functionally changes the relationship that exists within the surrounding rural areas to the north, including negatively affecting the ability of the lands bi-sected by the corridor to effectively function as a larger scale natural heritage system.

A portion of the lands immediately north of the Subject Site will be expropriated for development of the new Waterdown East-West-By-Pass Corridor. The By-pass corridor will separate the lands to the south that are currently adjacent to the municipal Urban Boundary from rural areas to the north.

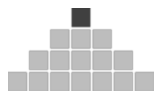
### 3.7.2.1 Methodology and Field Investigations

Several background documents and information sources were consulted during the preparation of Stantec's report. The Land Information Ontario database and the Rural Hamilton Official Plan (Consolidation October 2018, as amended), natural heritage mapping were reviewed to identify the presence and determine the extent of designated natural features on the Subject Site. The Natural Heritage Information Centre (NHIC) Element Occurrence database was used to identify recent (1980+) records of species at risk and provincially rare species in or near the Subject Site.

Field investigations were conducted to confirm and document natural heritage features on the Subject Site. Investigations consisted of vegetation surveys, wildlife habitat assessments, reptile surveys, amphibian surveys, breeding bird surveys, bat habitat assessments and acoustic surveys, and incidental observations of wildlife. The field investigations were conducted at various times from September 20<sup>th</sup>, 2017 through to June 29<sup>th</sup>, 2018.

### 3.7.2.2 Wildlife Habitat Assessment

There are four categories of wildlife habitat that were assessed for the Subject Site: seasonal concentration areas, rare or specialized habitat, habitat for species of conservation concern and animal movement corridors. The assessment yielded that there were no seasonal concentration areas or rare or specialized habitat identified for the Subject Site. The Subject Site identified two (2) candidates for a habitat for species of conservation concern: Monarch and Eastern Wood-pewee. Stantec has presented that the habitats in which these two (2) candidates reside are not confirmed as significant wildlife habitat. Presence of animal movement corridors is determined once significant amphibian breeding habitat is identified. Amphibian breeding habitat is absent from the Subject Site, therefore, animal movement corridors are also absent.



### **3.7.2.3 Species at Risk**

Filed investigations documented the presence of endangered bat (*Myotis* species) throughout the Subject Site and are discussed below. Butternut were not recorded during the field investigations completed for Stantec's report. There were no other species that are protected by the endangered species that were document during field investigations. Stantec concludes that the MNR is responsible for identifying protected habitat under the ESA and consultation with MNR is required to determine if habitat for endangered bats is present on the Subject Site.

### **3.7.2.4 Significant Natural Features**

Significant natural features include features described by the relevant provincial and municipal policy documents, including the Provincial Policy Statement, 2014, Greenbelt Plan, 2017, and the Rural Hamilton Official Plan (Consolidation October 2018, as amended). Based on the assessment conducted by Stantec, there are five (5) significant natural heritage features present on the Subject Site: Logies Creek Parkside Drive wetland PSW, significant woodland, local natural area – environmentally significant area, City of Hamilton Natural Heritage System – Core Areas, and other wetlands (not evaluated).

The significant natural features noted above are consistent with those documented in the Rural Hamilton Official Plan (Consolidation October 2018, as amended), with some boundary revisions provided by field investigations completed for this report. Based on the findings of Stantec's report, the key natural heritage features occupy approximately 2.79 hectares of the Subject Site. **Figure 9** illustrates the significant natural heritage features present on the Subject Site.

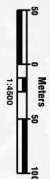




**LEGEND**

-  Proposed Natural Heritage System
-  Subject Site

**Figure 9**  
**Proposed Natural Heritage System Boundary Revision**



**THE BIGLERI GROUP LTD.**  
Planning | Development | Project Management | Urban Design  
201 Leslie Street, Suite 121, Toronto  
1280 Catherine Street North, Brampton  
Tel: (416) 883-3155

Page intentionally left blank.



# 4.0

## POLICY ANALYSIS

### 4.1 Overview

The Provincial Policy Statement (2014), Growth Plan for the Greater Golden Horseshoe (2017), Greenbelt Plan (2017), the Urban Hamilton Official Plan (Consolidation October 2018, as amended), and Rural Hamilton Official Plan (Consolidation October 2018, as amended) have been reviewed with regard to the Subject Site. The following is a summary review of the relevant policies governing the Subject Site that support the proposed urban boundary expansion.

### 4.2 Provincial Policy Statement (2014)

The Provincial Policy Statement (2014), provides overall direction on matters of provincial interest that must be reflected in municipal planning decisions. The PPS was issued under Section 3 of the Planning Act and provides provincial direction in terms of land use planning and development in Ontario. The current PPS document was issued by the Province of Ontario and came into effect on April 30<sup>th</sup>, 2014. Decisions related to planning matters including Official Plan Amendment applications made under the *Planning Act*, “shall be consistent with” the PPS.

#### 4.2.1 Building Strong Healthy Communities

The PPS encourages efficient land use and development patterns to support healthy, livable and safe communities by promoting efficient development and land use patterns which support intensification and redevelopment within settlement areas to support the objectives for urban growth and efficiency (Policy 1.1.1 and 1.1.2). The PPS states that settlement areas shall be the focus of

growth and development and their vitality and regeneration shall be promoted. Land use within settlement areas shall be based on densities and a mix of land uses which efficiently use land and resources, efficiently use infrastructure and public service facilities, support active transportation and are transit-supportive (1.1.3.2.a). Further, land use patterns within settlement areas shall provide a range of uses and opportunities for intensification and redevelopment (Policies 1.1.3.2. – 1.1.3.7).

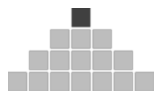
#### 4.2.2 Settlement Area Expansion

The PPS states that a planning authority may allow the expansion of a settlement area boundary only at the time of a comprehensive review and where it is demonstrated that: sufficient opportunities for growth are not available through intensification, redevelopment and designated growth areas to accommodate the projected needs over the identified planning horizon; the infrastructure and public service facilities which are planned or available are suitable for the development over the long term, are financially viable over their life cycle, and protect public health and safety and the natural environment; the new or expanding settlement area is in compliance with the minimum distance separation formulae; and impacts from new or expanding settlement areas on agricultural operations which are adjacent or close to the settlement area are mitigated to the extent feasible (Policy 1.1.3.8).

#### 4.2.3 Housing

With respect to housing, Policy 1.4.3 requires for provisions to be made for an appropriate range and mix of housing types and densities to meet projected requirements of current and future residents, by:

- Permitting and facilitating all forms of housing and residential intensification;
- Directing the development of new housing towards locations where appropriate levels of infrastructure and public service facilities are or will be available;
- Promoting densities which efficiently use land and resources and support active transportation and transit in areas where it exists; and
- Establishing development standards for residential intensification, redevelopment and



new residential development which minimize the cost of housing and facilitate compact form.

#### 4.2.4 Infrastructure

The planning for infrastructure, electricity generation facilities and transmission and distribution systems, and public service facilities shall be coordinated and integrated with land use planning so that they are financially viable over their life cycle and available to meet current and projected needs (Policy 1.6.1). In settlement areas, municipal sewage and water services are the preferred form of servicing and intensification and redevelopment within settlement areas on existing municipal sewage and water services should be promoted where feasible (Policy 1.6.6.3). Policy 1.6.7.1 states that “the efficient use shall be made of existing and planned infrastructure, including through the use of transportation demand management strategies, where feasible”. Connectivity within and among transportation systems and modes should be maintained and, where possible, improved (Policy 1.6.7.3).

#### 4.2.5 Wise Use and Management of Resources

Section 2.0 of the PPS addresses the importance of Ontario’s long-term prosperity through the wise use and management of resources. It discusses the importance on conserving biodiversity, protecting the health of the Great Lakes, and protecting natural heritage, water, agricultural, mineral and cultural heritage and archaeological resources for their economic, environmental and social benefits.

Policy 2.1 on Natural Heritage features addresses the protection of natural features and areas for the long term. Development and site alteration shall not be permitted in significant wetlands (Policy 2.1.4). Development and site alteration shall not be permitted on adjacent lands to natural heritage features and areas unless the ecological function of the adjacent lands has been evaluated and it has been demonstrated that there will be no negative impacts on the natural features or on their ecological functions (Policy 2.1.8). Further, development and site alteration shall be restricted in or near sensitive surface water features and sensitive ground water features so that these

features and their related hydrological functions will be protected, improved or restored (Policy 2.2.2).

#### 4.2.6 Protecting Public Health and Safety

Section 3.0 of the PPS addresses the importance of Ontario’s long-term prosperity through directing development away from areas of natural or human-made hazards where there is an unacceptable risk to public health or property damage. Any development and site alteration shall not be permitted within areas that would be rendered inaccessible to people and vehicles during times of flooding hazards and/or erosion hazards, a floodway regardless of whether the area of inundation contains high points of land not subject to flooding (Policy 3.1.2). However, development may be permitted in those portions of hazardous lands and hazardous sites where the effects and risk to public safety are minor, could be mitigated in accordance with provincial standards, and where it is demonstrated and achieved that development and site alteration is carried out in accordance with flood-proofing standards, protection works standards, and access standards; vehicles and people have a way of safely entering and exiting the area during times of flooding, erosion and other emergencies; new hazards are not created and existing hazards are not aggravated; and no adverse environmental impacts will result (Policy 3.1.7).

#### 4.2.7 Conforming to the Provincial Policy Statement (2014)

It is our professional opinion that the PPS policies and directives are relevant to, and supportive of, the proposed expansion of the Waterdown urban boundary. Through the City of Hamilton's MCR, the settlement area boundary can be expanded to include the Subject Site. The proposed expansion demonstrates that:

- There are multiple potential access points for transportation located at the east end of Northlawn Avenue, south-east end Summit Drive, the north side of Parkside Drive, and potentially the future By-pass corridor;
- There are multiple potential watermain and sanitary sewer infrastructure connections that can be utilized;

- There are no hazardous lands on the proposed expansion area of the Subject Site;
- The analysis conducted by Stantec identifies the boundaries of the *Natural Heritage System*. The future development of the lands will not negatively impact the natural environment; and
- The Subject Site is not identified as Prime Agricultural Lands and will not impact any nearby agricultural operations.

## 4.3 Growth Plan for the Greater Golden Horseshoe (2017)

The Growth Plan for the Greater Golden Horseshoe (2017) was approved under the authority of the *Places to Grow Act, 2005* by the Lieutenant Governor in Council of the Province of Ontario, and came into full force and effect on June 16, 2006. The update for the Growth Plan was released on May 18, 2017. It came into effect on July 1, 2017, replacing the Growth Plan for the Greater Golden Horseshoe, 2006. The Growth Plan provides a framework for managing growth in the Greater Golden Horseshoe including: direction of where and how to grow, the provision of infrastructure to support growth, and protecting natural systems and cultivating a culture of conservation. The Growth Plan carries forward many of the principles and policies of the PPS relating to transit, land use and conservation.

### 4.3.1 Guiding Principles

Similar to the PPS, the Growth Plan supports residential intensification and redevelopment within built-up areas to promote transit accessibility and forms of active transportation. Under the Growth Plan, new development in designated settlement areas will be planned, designated, zoned, and designed in a manner that contributes to creating complete communities, appropriate street configuration, densities, and an urban form that supports walking, cycling, and the early integration and sustained viability of transit services. New development will provide a diverse mix of land uses to support vibrant neighbourhoods and create high quality public open spaces with site and urban design standards that support opportunities for transit. There will be the protection and enhancement of natural heritage, hydrologic, and

landform systems, features, and functions (Sub-section 1.2.1).

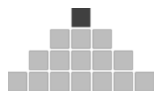
### 4.3.2 Where and How to Grow

Section 2.1 provides the context for where and how to grow in the Greater Golden Horseshoe (“GGH”). Being a dynamic and diverse area, the GGH is forecast to grow to 13.5 million people and 6.3 million jobs by 2041. The Growth Plan focuses on accommodating forecasted growth in complete communities that are well designed to meet people's needs for daily living throughout an entire lifetime by providing convenient access to an appropriate mix of jobs, local services, public service facilities, and a full range of housing to accommodate a range of incomes and household sizes.

Complete communities support quality of life and human health by encouraging the use of active transportation and providing high quality public open space, adequate parkland, opportunities for recreation, and access to local and healthy food. They provide for a balance of jobs and housing in communities across the GGH to reduce the need for long distance commuting. They also support climate change mitigation by increasing the modal share for transit and active transportation and by minimizing land consumption through compact built form.

Building compact and complete communities, and protecting agricultural lands, water resources and natural areas will help reduce greenhouse gas emissions and ensure communities are more resilient to the impacts of climate change. Better use of land and infrastructure can be made by directing growth to settlement areas and prioritizing intensification, with a focus on strategic growth areas, including urban growth centres and major transit station areas, as well as brownfield sites and greyfields.

Concentrating new development in these areas provides a focus for investments in transit as well as other types of infrastructure and public service facilities to support forecasted growth, while also supporting a more diverse range and mix of housing options. However, to protect public safety and prevent future flood risks, growth should generally be directed away from hazardous areas,



including those that have been identified as Special Policy Areas in accordance with the PPS.

#### 4.3.2.1 Managing Growth

Schedule 3 of the Growth Plan identifies the population and employment forecasts to be used for planning and managing growth in the GGH for a time horizon of up to 20 years, in accordance with the policies in subsection 5.2.4. **Table 1** displays The City of Hamilton's population and employment growth forecasts as per Schedule 3 of the Growth Plan. The City of Hamilton is forecast to grow to a population of 680,000 by 2031, 730,000 by 2036, and 780,000 by 2041. Employment in the City of Hamilton is forecast to growth to 310,000 by 2031, 330,000 by 2036, and 350,000 by 2041.

**Table 1 – City of Hamilton Population and Employment Distribution for the GGH to 2041:**

Year	Population	Employment
2031	680,000	310,000
2036	730,000	330,000
2041	780,000	350,000

The forecasted growth to the horizon of the Growth Plan is allocated based on directing the vast majority of growth to settlement areas that have a delineated built boundary, have existing or planned municipal water and wastewater systems, and can support the achievement of complete communities (Policy 2.2.1.2.a)). Furthermore, development will be directed to settlement areas and will generally be directed away from hazardous lands (Policies 2.2.1.2.d) and e)).

Through a MCR, upper- and single-tier municipalities will undertake integrated planning to manage forecasted growth to the horizon of the Growth Plan that will be supported by planning for infrastructure and public service facilities, provide direction for an urban form that will optimize infrastructure to support the achievement of complete communities through a more compact build form, and support the environmental and agricultural protection and conservation objectives of the Growth Plan (Policy 2.2.1.3).

The application of the Growth Plan policies will support the achievement of complete communities that features a diverse mix of land uses, improves social equity and overall quality of life, provide a

diverse range and mix of housing options, ensure development of high quality compact built form, an attractive and vibrant public realm, expand convenient access to a range of transportation options, public service facilities, publicly-accessible open spaces, and local food options (Policy 2.2.1.4).

#### 4.3.2.2 Housing

Upper- and single-tier municipalities, in consultation with lower-tier municipalities, the Province, and other appropriate stakeholders, will each develop a housing strategy that supports the achievement of the minimum intensification and density targets and policies of the Growth Plan by identifying a diverse range and mix of housing options and densities and establishing targets for affordable ownership housing and rental housing (Policy 2.2.6.1.a)).

This housing plan shall be implemented through official plan policies and designations and zoning by-laws (Policy 2.2.6.1.b)). In the preparation of the housing strategy, municipalities will support the achievement of complete communities of the Growth Plan by planning to accommodate forecasted growth to the horizon of the Growth Plan, to achieve the minimum intensification and density targets, consider the range and mix of housing options and densities of the existing housing stock, and planning to diversify their overall housing stock across the municipality (Policy 2.2.6.2).

Policy 2.2.6.5 states that “when a settlement area boundary has been expanded through a MCR in accordance with the policies in subsection 2.2.8, the new designated greenfield area will be planned based on the housing strategy developed in accordance with policies 2.2.6.1 and 2.2.6.2”.

#### 4.3.2.3 Designated Greenfield Areas

Within designated greenfield areas, development is to be planned, designated, zoned and designed in a manner that supports the achievement of complete communities, supports active transportation, and encourages the integration and sustained viability of transit services (Policy 2.2.7.1). The minimum density target for designated greenfield areas is to be no less than 80 residents and jobs combined per hectare and will be

measured over the entire designated greenfield area of each upper- or single-tier municipality, excluding natural heritage features and areas, natural heritage systems and floodplains, employment areas, cemeteries, and right-of-way's for electricity transmission lines, energy transmission pipelines, freeways, and railways (Policy 2.2.7.2 and 2.2.7.3).

#### 4.3.2.4 Settlement Area Boundary Expansions

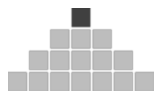
As per Policy 2.2.8.2 of the Growth Plan, a settlement area boundary expansion is only permitted through a MCR, provided it is demonstrated that:

- Based on the minimum intensification and density targets in the Growth Plan and a land needs assessment undertaken in accordance with Policy 2.2.1.5 of the Growth Plan, sufficient opportunities to accommodate forecasted growth to the horizon of the Growth Plan are not available through intensification and in the designated greenfield area within the single-tier municipality;
- The proposed expansion will make available sufficient lands not exceeding the horizon of the Growth Plan, based on the analysis provided in Policy 2.2.8.2.a), while minimizing land consumption; and
- The timing of the proposed expansion and the phasing of development within the designated greenfield area will not adversely affect the achievement of the minimum intensification and density targets and other policies of the Growth Plan.

Where the need for a settlement area boundary expansion has been justified as per Policy 2.2.8.2 of the Growth Plan, Policy 2.2.8.3 states that "the feasibility of the proposed expansion will be determined and the most appropriate location for the proposed expansion be based on the following:

- b) There are existing or planned infrastructure and public service facilities to support the achievement of complete communities;
- c) The proposed expansion would align with both a water and wastewater master plan and a stormwater master plan, or equivalents;
- e) Watershed planning or equivalent has demonstrated that the proposed expansion, including the associated servicing, would not

- negatively impact the water resource system, including the quality and quantity of water;
- f) *Key hydrologic areas* and the *Natural Heritage System* should be avoided where possible;
- h) Prime agricultural areas should be avoided where possible;
- i) Settlement areas are expanded in compliance with the minimum distance separation formulae;
- j) Any adverse impacts on agricultural operations and on the agri-food network from expanding settlement areas would be avoided, or minimized and mitigated through an agricultural impact assessment if it cannot be avoided;
- k) Policies of Sections 2 and 3 of the PPS are applied;
- l) The proposed expansion meets the requirements of the Greenbelt Plan and any applicable source protection plans; and
- m) Within the *Protected Countryside* in the Greenbelt Area:
  - i. The settlement area to be expanded is identified as a Town/Village in the Greenbelt Plan;
  - ii. The proposed expansion would be modest in size, representing no more than a 5% increase in geographic size of the settlement area based on the settlement area boundary delineated in the applicable official plan as of July 1<sup>st</sup>, 2017, up to a maximum size of 10 hectares, and residential development would not be permitted on more than 50% of the lands that would be added to the settlement area;
  - iii. The proposed expansion would support the achievement of complete communities;
  - iv. The proposed uses cannot be reasonably accommodated within the existing settlement area boundary;
  - v. The proposed expansion would be serviced by existing municipal water and wastewater systems without impacting future intensification opportunities in the existing settlement area; and
  - vi. Expansion into the *Natural Heritage System* that has been identified in the GP is prohibited".



### 4.3.3 Infrastructure to Support Growth

Section 3.0 of the Growth Plan describes the importance of infrastructure to developing viable communities in Ontario, economic competitiveness on various scales, quality of life for Ontarians, and the successful delivery of public services. This Plan provides the framework to guide and prioritize infrastructure planning and investments in the GGH to support and accommodate forecasted growth to the horizon of the Growth Plan and beyond. The Growth Plan is aligned with the Province's approach to long-term infrastructure planning as enshrined in the Infrastructure for Jobs and Prosperity Act (2015), and the Municipal Infrastructure Strategy (2012).

The transportation system for the GGH is required to be planned and managed for the safe and efficient movement of goods and people, and to reduce greenhouse gas emissions and other negative environmental impacts. With transit as a first priority for transportation planning and investment, the transit network will support and facilitate improved linkages between strategic growth areas and other areas planned for a mix of uses and transit-supportive densities. Comprehensive and continuous active transportation networks offer a viable alternative to the private automobile for personal travel.

A clean and sustainable supply of water is essential to the long-term health and prosperity of the region. The Growth Plan supports many provincial initiatives by providing direction on watershed-based, integrated water, wastewater, and stormwater master planning and by restricting future extensions of water and wastewater servicing from the Great Lakes.

#### 4.3.3.1 Integrated Planning

The Growth Plan will coordinate infrastructure planning, land use planning, and infrastructure investment to implement its policies and objectives (Policy 3.2.1.1). The planning of new or expanded infrastructure will occur in an integrated manner and will be supported by infrastructure master plans, asset management plans, community energy plans, watershed planning, environmental assessments, and other relevant studies where

appropriate, and should involve the leveraging of infrastructure investment to direct growth and development in accordance with the policies and schedules of the Growth Plan, including the achievement of the minimum intensification and density targets of the Growth Plan (Policy 3.2.1.2 and Policy 3.2.1.2.a)).

#### 4.3.3.2 Transportation

The coordination of transportation system planning, land use planning, and transportation investment will be implemented through the Growth Plan (Policy 3.2.2.1). The transportation system within the GGH will be planned and managed to provide connectivity among transportation modes for moving people and for moving goods, offers a balance of transportation choices that reduces reliance upon the automobile and promotes transit and active transportation and provides for the safety of system users (Policies 3.2.2.2.a), b), and f)). Furthermore, Policy 3.2.2.3 of the Growth Plan states that the design, refurbishment or reconstruction of the existing and planned street network a complete streets approach will be adopted that ensure the needs and safety of all road users are considered and appropriately accommodated.

#### 4.3.3.3 Water and Wastewater Systems

The Growth Plan directs municipal water and wastewater systems to be planned, designed, constructed or expanded in accordance with opportunities for optimization and improved efficiency within existing systems will be prioritized and support by strategies for energy and water conservation and water demand management, and the system will serve growth in a manner that supports achievement of the minimum intensification and density targets in the Growth Plan (Policy 3.2.6.1 and Policies 3.2.6.2.a) and b)).

#### 4.3.4 Protecting What is Valuable

Section 4 of the Growth Plan identifies policies that describes how the GGH contains a broad array of important hydrologic and natural heritage features and areas, a vibrant and diverse agricultural land base, irreplaceable cultural heritage resources, and valuable renewable and non-renewable resources. These lands, features and resources are essential

for the long-term quality of life, economic prosperity, environmental health, and ecological integrity of the region. They collectively provide essential ecosystem services, including water storage and filtration, cleaner air and habitats, and support pollinators, carbon storage, adaptation and resilience to climate change.

#### 4.3.4.1 Water Resource Systems

The Growth Plan requires water resource systems to be identified, informed by watershed planning and other available information, and the appropriate designations and policies be applied in official plans to provide for the long-term protection of key hydrologic features, key hydrologic areas, and their functions (Policy 4.2.1.2). The decisions on allocating growth and planning for water, wastewater, and stormwater infrastructure will be informed by applicable watershed planning. The planning for designated greenfield areas will be informed by a subwatershed plan or equivalent (Policy 4.2.1.3).

#### 4.3.5 Growth Forecasts and Targets

Policy 5.2.4.2 states that “all upper- and single-tier municipalities will, through a MCR, apply the forecasts in Schedule 3 [of the Growth Plan] (Table 1) for planning and managing growth to the horizon of this Plan”.

Policy 5.2.5.3 of the Growth Plan requires upper- and single-tier municipalities through a municipal comprehensive to delineate a portion of the designated greenfield area that is subject to a specific density target in their official plan.

Policy 5.2.5.8 states that “the identification of strategic growth areas, delineated built-up areas, and designated greenfield areas are not land use designations and their delineation does not confer any new land use designations, nor alter existing land use designations. Any development on lands within the boundary of these identified areas is still subject to the relevant provincial and municipal land use planning policies and approval processes”.

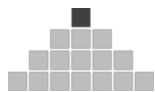
#### 4.3.6 Conforming to the Growth Plan for the Greater Golden Horseshoe (2017)

It is our professional opinion that the Growth Plan policies and directives are relevant to, and supportive of, the proposed expansion of the Waterdown urban boundary. Through the City of Hamilton's MCR, the settlement area boundary can be expanded to include the Subject Site. The expansion would designate the Subject Site as a designated greenfield area and demonstrates that:

- Additional population and employment growth allocated to the Subject Site will contribute to achieving the forecasted growth to the horizon of the Growth Plan;
- Infrastructure services, as identified in Sub-section 3.6 and illustrated in **Figure 8** of this report, are readily available to fully service the Subject Site and support the achievement of complete communities;
- Future residential growth accommodated on these lands can be of a compact built form with a range and mix of housing options and densities that diversifies the overall housing stock in the City of Hamilton;
- The proposed expansion is of a *Town/Village* identified in the GP;
- The proposed expansion would be no more than a 5% increase in geographic size of the settlement area, and would not exceed a maximum size of 10 hectares; and
- The residential portion of the development of the lands added to the settlement area would be no more than 50%.

#### 4.4 Greenbelt Plan (2017)

The Greenbelt Plan (2017) is an overarching strategy that provides clarity and certainty about urban structure, where and how future growth should be accommodated, and what must be protected for current and future generations. Together with the Oak Ridges Moraine Conservation Plan and the Niagara Escarpment Plan, it identifies where urbanization should not occur in order to provide permanent protection to the agricultural land base and the ecological and hydrological features, areas and functions occurring on this landscape. The GP designates the



Subject Site as *Protected Countryside* and falls within the *rural lands* policy area. The lands are subject to the GP's *Natural Heritage System* overlay and applicable policies. The settlement area known as Waterdown is identified as a *Town/Village* within the GP.

#### 4.4.1 Vision and Goals

The GP identifies lands in the Greater Golden Horseshoe that protect against the loss and fragmentation of agricultural land and the natural heritage and resources systems that sustain ecological and human health that form the environmental framework around which major urbanization in south-central Ontario will be organized. Furthermore, it provides for a diverse range of economic and social activities associated with rural communities, agriculture, tourism, recreation and resource uses, and builds resilience to and mitigates climate change (Section 1.2).

The GP outlines several goals for the protection of agricultural viability and the environment, support of culture, recreation and tourism, settlement areas, infrastructure and natural resources, and the integration of climate change considerations into planning and managing growth (Policy 1.2.2.2). By promoting these goals, our urban and rural areas overall quality of life is enhanced. Supporting the achievement of complete communities that promote and enhance human health and social well-being, are economically and environmentally sustainable, moving towards low-carbon communities, with the long-term goal of net-zero communities (Policy 1.2.2.4.c). Provision for the availability and sustainable use of infrastructure and natural resources is critical to the region's social, environmental, economic and growth needs (Policy 1.2.2.5.c).

#### 4.4.2 Rural Lands

The Subject Site is currently located within the *rural lands* of the *Protected Countryside* of the GP. The GP relies on the official plans of the local planning authority(s) to delineate the boundaries of *rural lands* based on provincial mapping and guidance. Policy 3.1.4.3 states that for lands in the policy area *rural lands* in the designated *Protected Countryside*, "settlement area expansions may be permitted into *rural lands*, subject to the policies of Section 3.4".

#### 4.4.3 Natural System

The policies of the Natural System in the GP protect areas of natural heritage, hydrologic and/or landform features. They contribute to conserving Ontario's biodiversity and maintaining the ecological integrity of the Greenbelt. The policies of the GP guide the *Natural Heritage System* to be managed as a connected and integrated *Natural Heritage System*, recognizing how it is connected to and/or supports a broader natural system in, builds up and connects to other natural systems at the GGH scale, and is supported by a multitude of natural and hydrologic features and functions found throughout the Greenbelt (Policy 3.2.1).

Policy 3.2.2.4 states that "the *Natural Heritage System* Policies, including the policies of section 3.2.5, does not apply within the existing boundaries of settlement areas, but does apply when considering expansions to settlement areas as permitted by the policies of [the GP]". While the GP states that expansion of *Towns/Villages* is not permitted into the *Natural Heritage System* (Policy 3.2.2.6), the GP also states that the boundaries of the *Natural Heritage System* may be refined when official plans are brought into conformity with the GP in a manner consistent with the system shown on Schedule 4 of the GP (Policy 3.2.2.5).

The Water Resource System policies apply throughout the *Protected Countryside* of the GP and guide watershed planning to support a comprehensive, integrated and long-term approach to the protection, enhancement or restoration of the quality and quantity of water within a watershed (Policy 3.2.3.2). Decisions on the allocation of growth and planning for water, wastewater, and stormwater infrastructure shall be informed by applicable watershed planning in accordance with the Growth Plan (Policy 3.2.3.4).

Key natural heritage features and key hydrologic features will not be developed, including their respective vegetation protection zones (Policy 3.2.5.1). If there is a development proposal within 120m of a key natural heritage feature within the *Natural Heritage System* or a key hydrologic feature, a natural heritage evaluation or a hydrological evaluation which identifies a vegetation protection zone is required. This zone will identify the sufficient width to protect the key natural heritage feature or



key hydrologic feature and its functions from the impacts of the proposed change and associated activities, before, during, and after construction (Policy 3.2.5).

#### 4.4.4 Settlement Areas

Settlement areas within the GP support and provide significant economic, social and commercial functions to prime agricultural areas and rural lands. Land use patterns within settlement areas shall support the achievement of complete communities that move towards low-carbon communities, with the long term goal of net-zero communities. Specifically, *Towns/Villages* have the largest concentrations of population, employment and development within the *Protected Countryside* and tend to be the central settlement area(s) for their respective municipalities. These *Towns/Villages* are the focus of development and related economic and social activity (Policy 3.4.1).

The Growth Plan, official plans of the local planning authorities and related programs or initiatives govern *Towns/Villages* and are therefore not governed by the policies of the GP (Policy 3.4.3.1). Policy 3.4.3.2 states that “extensions or expansions of services to *settlement areas* within the *Protected Countryside* shall be subject to the infrastructure policies of section 4.2 of [the GP]”.

For upper- or single-tier planning authorities, a *settlement area* boundary expansion may be permitted as part of a MCR under the Growth Plan in accordance with policies 2.2.8.2 and 2.2.8.3 of the Growth Plan (Policy 3.4.3.3).

For the expansion of settlement areas within the *Protected Countryside*, the proposal is required not to extend into the *Natural Heritage System* of specialty crop areas and must maintain the rural and/or existing character of the settlement area (Policy 3.4.5.1).

#### 4.4.5 Infrastructure

Infrastructure needs to be maintained and new infrastructure needs to continue servicing both existing and permitted land uses within the Greenbelt. Existing, expanding, or new infrastructure in the *Protected Countryside* is permitted provided it supports agriculture,

recreation and tourism, *Towns/Villages* and Hamlets, resource use or the rural economic activity that exists and is permitted within the Greenbelt (Policy 4.2.1.1.a).

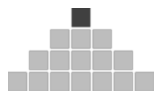
Infrastructure is to be constructed in a way that minimizes the amount of the Greenbelt, and particularly the *Natural Heritage System* and Water Resource System, traversed and/or occupied by such infrastructure (Policy 4.2.1.2.a). Unless it has been demonstrated and established that there is no reasonable alternative, new or expanding infrastructure shall avoid key natural heritage features, key hydrologic features or key hydrologic areas (Policy 4.2.1.2.d). If infrastructure does cross the *Natural Heritage System* or intrude into or result in the loss of a key natural heritage feature, key hydrologic feature or key hydrologic areas, including related landform features, the negative impacts on and disturbance of the features or their related functions must be minimized and, where reasonable, maintain or improve connectivity (Policy 4.2.1.2.e).

#### 4.4.6 Boundaries, Schedules and Appendices

The City of Hamilton is currently in the process of updating their Official Plans to be in conformity with the new Provincial Plans. At the time of municipal conformity, a one-time refinement of the boundaries of the *Natural Heritage System* in the GP is permitted in accordance with section 3.2.2.5 [of the GP] (Section 5.4.2). Section 5.4.2 of the GP further states that the “boundaries of *key natural heritage features* and *key hydrologic features* and any minimum *vegetation protection zones* identified in [the GP] can be undertaken by municipalities and/or conservation authorities when dealing with applications for development under the *Planning Act* or *Condominium Act, 1998* or via a municipal zoning by-law update”.

#### 4.4.7 Amendments to the Greenbelt Plan

As per Section 5.6 of the GP, an amendment to the GP may only be proposed by the Minister of Municipal Affairs, are subject to the approval of the Lieutenant Governor in Council and the amendment(s) shall not reduce the total land area of the Greenbelt plan. An amendment outside the



The Biglieri Group Ltd.  
126 Catherine Street North, Hamilton, ON L8R 1J4  
20 Leslie Street, Suite 121, Toronto ON M4M 3L4  
T 416-693-9155 | F 416-693-9133

10-year review is permitted where “the overall effectiveness and integrity of the Plan would be threatened if the amendment were deferred to the next 10-year review” (Policy 5.6.2) or “the effectiveness and/or relevance of the Plan’s policies would be improved through an amendment” (Policy 5.6.3).

#### **4.4.8 Conforming to the Greenbelt Plan, 2017**

The GP illustrates the *Natural Heritage System* overlaid onto the entire Subject Site; however, given the development constraints analysis conducted by Stantec, the *Natural Heritage System* has been refined to reflect the actual delineation of the system in the area. Recognizing that the *Towns/Villages* designation of the Greenbelt Plan cannot be expanded into the *Natural Heritage System*, expansion into the lands that have been refined as exclusive of *Natural Heritage Features* is appropriate for re-designation as *Towns/Villages*.

It is our professional opinion that the GP policies and directives are relevant to the proposed expansion of the Waterdown urban boundary and that the proposed expansion demonstrates that:

- The lands identified as Natural Heritage Features in Stantec's analysis will not be fragmented;
- The natural heritage, hydrologic, and/or landform features will be conserved and protected;
- Infrastructure is available to fully service future development on the Subject Site;
- The proposed expansion of the infrastructure would support the *Town/Village*, would not cross the *Natural Heritage System*, and would not result in the loss of key natural heritage, key hydrologic, or landform features;
- The settlement area will support the achievement of complete communities while maintaining the existing character of Waterdown; and
- Development and related economic and social activity will be directed to the *settlement area*.

## **4.5 Rural and Urban Hamilton Official Plan’s**

The Rural Hamilton Official Plan (Consolidation, October 2018 as amended), was approved by the Ministry of Municipal Affairs and Housing on December 24<sup>th</sup>, 2006. The Urban Hamilton Official Plan (Consolidation October 2018, as amended) as approved by the Ministry of Municipal Affairs and Housing on March 16<sup>th</sup>, 2011.

### **4.5.1 Urban Hamilton Official Plan (Consolidation October 2018, as amended)**

The UHOP sets the policy framework for decision making over the long-term for the areas identified under the Urban Areas of the UHOP. Its policies set out to protect the environment, manage resources and direct growth in an appropriate manner. The UHOP is under review for conformity to the revised Growth Plan and GP. Furthermore, the urban boundary expansion policies of the UHOP are currently under appeal. The Subject Site is currently outside the UHOP. If the urban boundary is expanded, the Subject Site would become a greenfield site.

#### **4.5.1.1 Residential Greenfield Design**

Policies 3.7.5.a), b) and c) state that “new residential development in greenfield areas shall generally be designed and planned to: minimize the impacts on natural heritage features; maintain or enhance public access to trails, bikeways, and parks within these features; [and] preserve or enhance public views to these features”.

### **4.5.2 Rural Hamilton Official Plan (Consolidation October 2018, as amended)**

The RHOP sets out the policy framework for decision making over the long-term for the areas identified under the Rural Areas of the RHOP and UHOP. Its policies set out the vision for the physical development of the City of Hamilton by providing direction for managing long-term

development to achieve social, economic and environmental objectives. The RHOP has not been revised yet to conform to the revised Growth Plan and GP.

The Subject Site is wholly located within the RHOP and borders the northern portion of the urban boundary delineated in both the RHOP and the UHOP. The policies that pertain to the urban boundary are not included in the RHOP (Policy B.2.1.a)). Policies pertaining to the expansion of urban area boundaries are included in the UHOP.

#### **4.5.2.1 Provincial Legislation, Plans and Policies – the Greenbelt Plan**

Section 2.3.3 of the RHOP describes the role of the Greenbelt Plan. It states that “the Greenbelt Plan area is a broad band of permanently protected land. The Greenbelt Plan protects agricultural lands from fragmentation and non-agricultural uses protects natural heritage and water resources that are vital to ecological and human health, and allows for other activities typically found in rural areas such as recreation, agriculture, and resource extraction”.

#### **4.5.2.2 Natural Heritage System**

Section 2.0 of the RHOP identifies the *Natural Heritage System* to consist of the Greenbelt *Natural Heritage System*, the Greenbelt *Protected Countryside*, and Core Areas within and outside of the Greenbelt Plan Area. It states that “provincial and local planning objectives for the *Natural Heritage System* focus on protecting, and restoring these features and natural functions as a permanent environmental resource for the community”.

The boundaries of the *Natural Heritage System* delineated in the RHOP may go through minor refinements through the submission of an Environmental Impact Statement, watershed study, or other appropriate study accepted by the City without an amendment to this plan, while a major boundary change will be require an amendment to the RHOP (Policy 2.2.3).

Policy 2.2.4 states that “revisions to the external boundary of the Greenbelt Plan *Natural Heritage System* shall not be permitted”.

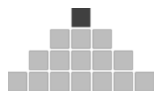
The City is required to undertake an Official Plan amendment to include criteria and mapping changes where there is technical criteria required for the identification of *key natural heritage features* and *key hydrologic features* and any associated *vegetation protection zone* (Policy 2.2.6.c)).

#### **4.5.3 Conforming to the UHOP and RHOP**

The Subject Site is wholly located within the RHOP, however, an urban boundary expansion would result in the Subject Site being excluded from the RHOP and added into the Urban Area identified by the UHOP. The City of Hamilton’s MCR will update the RHOP and UHOP to conform to the Growth Plan and the GP.

The proposed expansion would identify the lands as greenfield areas. The specific design elements of a proposed development in greenfield areas will be achieved at a greater level of detail during the planning process.

The proposed expansion of the urban area will provide a minor refinement to the boundaries of the *Natural Heritage System* currently delineated in the RHOP. The key natural heritage features, key hydrologic features, and any associated vegetation protection zone would be protected. The integrity of the *Natural Heritage System* will not be negatively impacted by the proposed urban area expansion.



# 5.0 PROPOSED URBAN BOUNDARY EXPANSION

This Planning Rationale Report, in conjunction with the Natural Heritage Existing Conditions and Development Constraints Analysis completed by Stantec, the future construction of the Waterdown East-West By-pass Corridor and the respective Municipal Class Environmental Assessment conducted for the Waterdown/Aldershot Transportation Management Plan, proposes several amendments to Provincial and Municipal planning documents.

## 5.1 Proposed Growth Plan Designations

The Growth Plan would not be changed or affected by the proposed urban boundary expansion.

## 5.2 Proposed Greenbelt Plan Designations

The Greenbelt Plan *Protected Countryside - Natural Heritage System* designation would remain for the lands identified as Significant Natural Heritage Feature in Stantec's development constraints analysis, however, the proposed expansion area would be re-designated to *Town/Villages* (Figure 10). Schedule 1 and 4 of the GP would include the respective lands as *Towns/Villages*. Lands that have the *Town/Villages* overlay in the *Protected Countryside* are subject to the policies of the Growth Plan and continue to be governed by official plans and related programs.

## 5.3 Conservation Authorities

The Halton Region Conservation Authority and City of Hamilton Conservation Authority would still regulate the Subject Site after the urban boundary expansion.

## 5.4 Proposed RHOP and UHOP Designations

The proposed expansion area of the Subject Site would be removed from the RHOP and be incorporated as *Neighbourhoods* on the UHOP's Land Use Designation schedule. Figure 11 illustrates the proposed changes to the RHOP and UHOP.

The *Neighbourhoods* Urban Structure of the UHOP primarily functions as an area of residential uses with complementary facilities and services that intends to serve its residents. Facilities and services included in *Neighbourhoods* may include: parks, schools, trails, recreation centres, places of worship, small retail stores, offices, restaurants, and personal and government services (Policy 2.6.2). The *Neighbourhoods* urban structure shall provide the opportunity to develop a full range of housing forms, types and tenure (Policy 2.6.4), permit a range of commercial uses (Policy 2.6.5), and be regarded as physically stable areas that are compatible with the existing character or function of the neighbourhood (Policy 2.6.7).

The *Neighbourhoods* Land Use Designation are to function as complete communities that includes a full range of residential dwelling types and densities while also containing uses that serve local residents (Policy 3.2.1). As per Policy 3.2.3 of the UHOP, the *Neighbourhoods* land use designation permits the following uses:

- "Residential dwellings, including second dwelling units and housing with supports;
- Open space and parks;
- Local community facilities/services; and
- Local commercial uses".

The scale and design of areas designated as *Neighbourhoods* shall maintain the existing

character of established *Neighbourhoods* (Policy 3.2.4) and are to be designed as safe, efficient, pedestrian oriented, and attractive areas (policy 3.2.5).

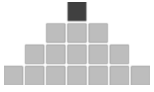
The planning and design of land uses shall contribute to creating a unique and cohesive character in new greenfield communities (Policy 3.7.1). The configuration of streets, trails, and open spaces in these areas shall provide clear and convenient active and vehicular transportation from within the new greenfield community to the adjacent neighbourhood (Policy 3.7.3).

## 5.5 Existing and Proposed Road Network

The existing road network provides several opportunities to continue the street grid. Access to Summit Drive (west) and Parkside Drive (south) provide two immediate connections to the existing development. A potential access onto the future by-pass to the north would provide a third connection. The exact location of the future road network will be determined as part of a future development proposal. **Figure 12** illustrates a conceptual road network.

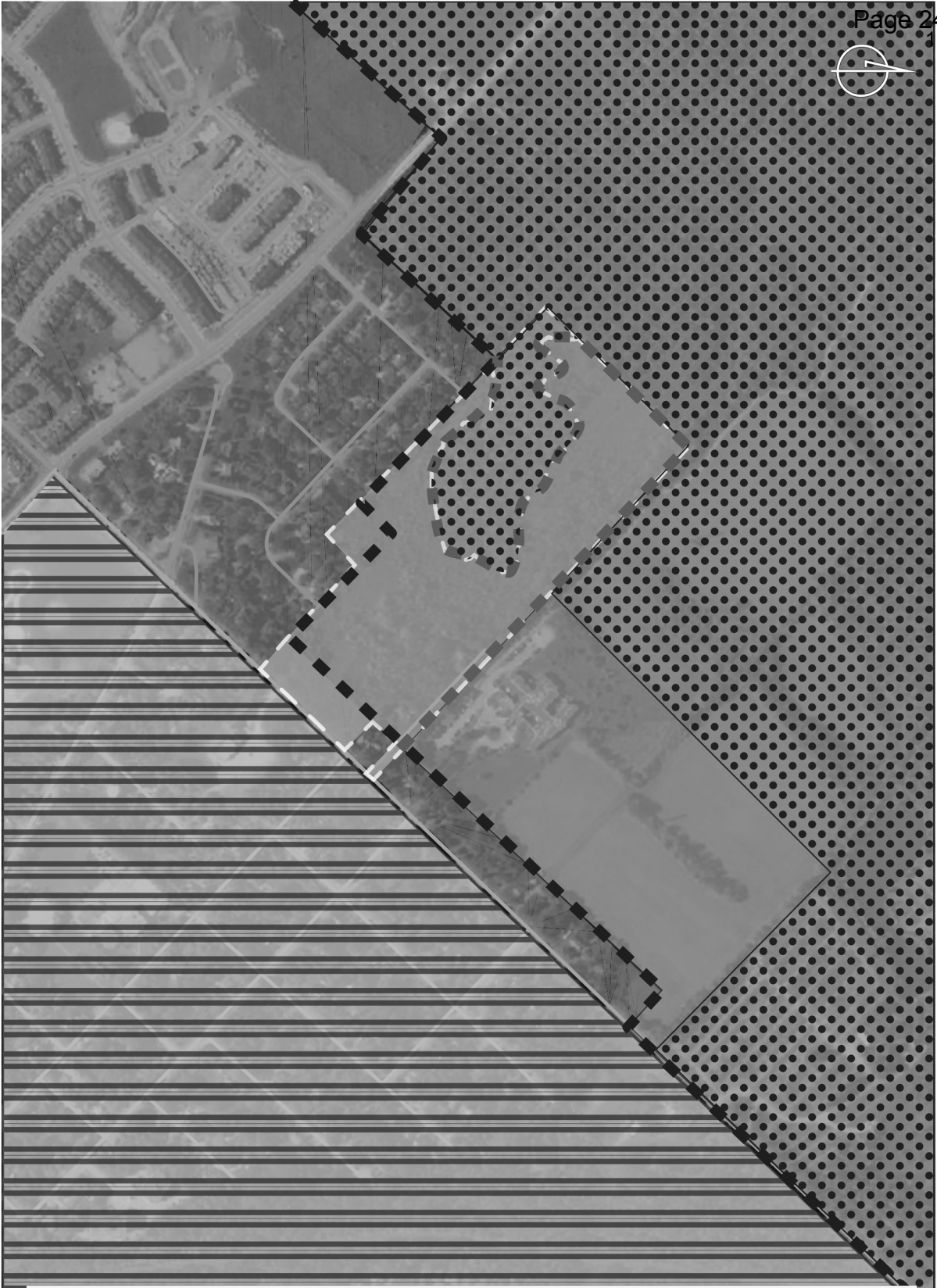
## 5.6 Existing and Proposed Municipal Infrastructure System

Similar to the road network, access to the existing Municipal Services are available at Summit Drive, Northlawn Drive and Parkside Drive. The appropriate sizing and location will be determined as part of a future development proposal. **Figure 13** illustrates a conceptual sanitary and watermain infrastructure network.










The Biglieri Group Ltd.  
126 Catherine Street North, Hamilton, ON L8R 1J4  
20 Leslie Street, Suite 121, Toronto ON M4M 3L4  
T 416-693-9155 | F 416-693-9133

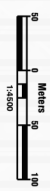
Page intentionally left blank.



**LEGEND**

-  Existing Greenbelt Towns / Villages
-  Protected Countryside
-  Proposed Greenbelt Natural Heritage System
-  Niagara Escarpment Plan Area
-  Existing Urban Boundary
-  Proposed Urban Boundary
-  Subject Site

**Figure 10**  
**Proposed Greenbelt**  
**Plan Designations**






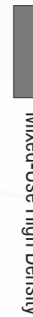
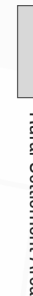

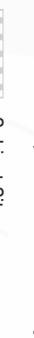

**THE BIGLERI GROUP LTD.**  
 Planning | Development | Project Management | Urban Design  
 20 Colville Street, Suite 101, Toronto  
 Ontario, Canada M5S 1A5  
 Tel: (416) 923-3116

Page intentionally left blank.

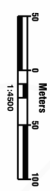




**LEGEND**

-  Neighbourhoods
-  Rural Area
-  Open Spaces
-  Mixed-Use High Density
-  Rural Settlement Area
-  Existing Urban Boundary
-  Proposed Urban Boundary
-  Subject Site

**Figure 11**  
**Proposed Urban & Rural Hamilton OP Designations**







**THE BIGLIERI GROUP LTD.**  
Planning | Development | Project Management | Urban Design  
201 Leslie Street, Suite 121, Toronto  
128 Centuria Street, North York, Toronto  
(416) 863-3115

Page intentionally left blank.



**LEGEND**

-  Subject Site
-  Existing Road
-  Potential Road
-  Future By-Pass

**Figure 12**  
**Existing & Potential**  
**Road Network with**  
**Future By-pass**  
**Corridor**



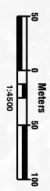
**THE BIGLERI GROUP LTD.**  
Planning | Development | Project Management | Urban Design  
20 Leslie Street, Suite 201, Toronto  
128 Catherine Street North, Hamilton  
(416) 883-3116

Page intentionally left blank.



- LEGEND**
-  Study Area
  -  Existing Sanitary
  -  Existing Watermain
  -  Potential Sanitary
  -  Potential Watermain
  -  Potential Sanitary & Watermain Connection

**Figure 13**  
**Proposed & Existing**  
**Sanitary & Watermain**  
**Infrastructure**



**THE BIGLERI GROUP LTD.**  
 Planning | Development | Project Management | Urban Design  
 20 Leslie Street, Suite 121, Toronto  
 128 Adelaide Street West, Hamilton  
 (416) 963-3116

Page intentionally left blank.

# 6.0

## SUMMARY

This Planning Rationale Report is supportive of a proposed urban boundary expansion to the Waterdown settlement area to include lands identified as the Subject Site located at 309/311 Parkside Drive. The report requests the City of Hamilton to include the Subject Site within the urban boundary area of the City of Hamilton through their MCR process.

The MCR will bring the Rural Hamilton Official Plan, office consolidation October 2018, and Urban Hamilton Official Plan, office consolidation October 2018, into conformity with the Provincial Plans. The MCR is required through the Official Plan Review process to permit an expansion of the urban boundary to provide additional developable lands to accommodate future growth.

The City of Hamilton has approved the construction of the East-West By-pass Corridor through portions of Waterdown and the rural area of the City of Hamilton that bisects 309/311 Parkside Drive. This By-pass corridor was subject to a Municipal Class Environmental Assessment as part of the Waterdown/Aldershot Transportation Master Plan, which received approval from the Minister of the Environment in September of 2013. The EA findings concluded that the majority of the lands south of the By-pass corridor do not contain any significant natural or aquatic features and mitigation measures have been proposed for the design of the roadway to ensure no negative impacts to existing features in the area would occur.

Stantec Consulting Ltd. prepared a Natural Heritage Existing Conditions and Development Constraints Analysis, dated September 17<sup>th</sup>, 2018, to analyze the development constraints on the lands located south of the By-pass corridor on 309/311 Parkside Drive. Stantec's findings refines the boundaries of the lands currently mapped as *Natural Heritage System* and have proposed a

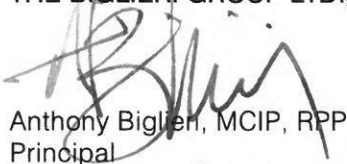
detailed delineation of said system to be used as the proposed expansion to the urban boundary. The Natural Heritage System would not be fragmented by the proposed expansion to the urban boundary. The natural heritage features would be protected and there would be no significant loss to the integrity of the Natural Heritage System.

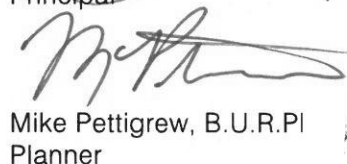
Access to existing municipal infrastructure is available to the Subject Site. There are three (3) potential access points: Parkside Drive, Summit Drive, and Northlawn Road. Each access point has the ability to provide sufficient transportation, watermain, and sanitary pipe infrastructure. An additional access may be available to the future By-pass corridor.

Growth forecasts for the City of Hamilton between 2031 and 2041 increase the population by 100,000 people and 40,000 jobs. The additional population and employment growth that may be allocated to the Subject Site will contribute to achieving the forecasted growth to the horizon of the Growth Plan for the Greater Golden Horseshoe, 2017. The proposed expansion would be no more than a 5% increase in the existing geographic size of the settlement area and would not exceed the maximum size of 10 hectares.

It is our professional opinion that the proposed urban boundary area expansion is a logical expansion of the Waterdown settlement area boundary and is supported by the policies of the Provincial Policy Statement (2014), Growth Plan for the Greater Golden Horseshoe (2017), Greenbelt Plan (2017), Rural Hamilton Official Plan (Consolidation October 2018, as amended) and Urban Hamilton Official Plan (Consolidation October 2018, as amended).

Respectfully submitted,  
THE BIGLIERI GROUP LTD.

  
Anthony Biglieri, MCIP, RPP  
Principal

  
Mike Pettigrew, B.U.R.PI  
Planner







**THE BIGLIERI GROUP LTD.**

Planning | Development | Project Management



## **THE BIGLIERI GROUP LTD.**

TORONTO OFFICE

20 Leslie Street  
Toronto, ON M4M 3L4

HAMILTON OFFICE

126 Catharine Street North  
Hamilton, ON L8R 1J4

T: 416-693-9155

[www.thebiglierigroup.com](http://www.thebiglierigroup.com)



From: Michelle Tom  
Sent: Monday, May 16, 2022 11:34 AM  
To: [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
Subject: GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Dear Hamilton Council,

Please respect the wishes of 16,000 residents who voted to freeze the urban boundary.  
We need inclusionary zoning and public investment in housing to ensure that we have affordable options near transit.  
Let's create a world class, walkable city !

Thank you,  
Michelle Tom

**From:** Ken Stone  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 11:51 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meetingd

Dear Sir or Madam :

Re GRIDS2 /MCR

I am writing to add my voice to those Hamiltonians opposed to urban sprawl at your May 17th meeting.

I ask that the City of Hamilton does not extend the urban boundary to gobble up irreplaceable farmland or despoil the Greenbelt.

I may not be able personally to attend the meeting but would appreciate your reading aloud this letter in support of my colleagues from SSHO.

SINCERELY  
KEN STONE

**From:**

**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 11:43 AM

**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)

**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR Plan for May 17th Statutory Public Meeting

Hello,

Would you please include this e-mail for the upcoming Statutory Public Meeting on May 17<sup>th</sup> regarding the GRIDS2/MCR Plan?

I lend my support to the initiative to say NO to Urban Boundary Expansion and to say NO to Urban Sprawl. The corollary of this is protection of farmland and development of climate resilient neighbourhoods in our City. I know Hamilton declared a Climate Emergency in 2019 and is now working to put teeth into this proclamation to make it a reality.

With the climate disasters we have seen in Canada, particularly the intense flooding of farmland in the Winnipeg/Red River Valley area, we know that crops in that area will be planted late, if at all. The kind of crops will be determined by receding flood waters. This is Climate Change at its worst and it is in our back yard. This disaster has a direct affect on all Canadians as our immediate food sources are affected. The fact that we could turn unused farmland into flourishing fields of crops in our immediate vicinity is something we have to consider NOW. We can do this only if we protect existing areas.

Additionally, we know there are global shortages of vegetable oil, a product used by every Canadian for 100's of household uses. Our canola reserves are diminished which means we may face even more shortages at grocery stores and every retail outlet. This isn't happening in a far-off, distant land. Shortages of wheat have hit epic proportions on a global scale. This is happening right here in Hamilton, right now. We can counter these shortages if we make the right decisions now and have plans to develop new growing operations at our urban boundary . Hamilton is amazingly lucky that we have this option. Few cities have the opportunity to counter-act shortages and take action to feed their citizens. Please ensure at the vote tomorrow that you continue to FREEZE OUR URBAN BOUNDARY.

As you do this and recognize that affordable housing is desperately needed in Hamilton, please plan for small, green communities which will be able to withstand the vagaries of climate disaster. Please think about sustainable communities with parks and schools and grocery stores and walkable neighbourhoods. Only in this way will Hamiltonians find a way to survive and thrive through the next 30 years.

Thank you very much for your time. I know you will do the right thing for your citizens.

Marie Covert

**From:** Joseph Minor  
**Sent:** Monday, May 16, 2022 11:12 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR plan, May 17th Statutory Public Meeting

To: The Mayor and all Members of Council c/o the Clerk

My letter is in reference to the GRIDS2/MCR plan and is meant for the May 17<sup>th</sup> Statutory Public Meeting.

I am writing in support of the current proposal to freeze the urban boundary in order to protect farmland and promote climate resilient, inclusive urban neighborhoods. (I.e., the position called “Option 2” earlier in the GRIDS2/MCR process.)

This is because freezing the urban boundary is the best option with respect to three issues crucial to the future of Hamilton:

- 1) Climate change,
- 2) Food security (protection of Prime Agricultural Land), and
- 3) Stable ecosystems (that all life, including human, depends on).

- 1) Planning an intelligent response to the growing threat of Climate Change

The mounting problems caused by the ongoing failure of all levels of government to deal with the effects of burning too much fossil fuels are here and now:

The June 2021 heat wave on the Pacific Coast.

“Records were shattered in a very large area, including setting a new all-time Canadian temperature record in the village of Lytton, at which a temperature of 49.6 °C was measured on June 29, and where wildfires spread on the following day. The excess deaths numbers will only be available in 3–6 months (Canada) or a year (US), but preliminary indications from Canada are that it has already caused at least several hundreds of extra deaths. Based on observations and modeling, the occurrence of a heatwave with maximum daily temperatures (TXx) as observed in the area 45–52 °N, 119–123 °W, was virtually impossible without human-caused climate change. The observed temperatures were so extreme that they lie far outside the range of historically observed temperatures.”

<https://www.worldweatherattribution.org/wp-content/uploads/NW-US-extreme-heat-2021-scientific-report-WWA.pdf>

<https://www.nature.com/articles/d41586-021-01869-0>

Widespread extreme drought and wildfires in the USA (right NOW.....)

Please see:

<https://droughtmonitor.unl.edu/CurrentMap/StateDroughtMonitor.aspx>

the official U.S. Drought Monitor site.

The most recent data (May 12, 2022) show that 88,218,903 people in the USA are living in drought. That is 26% of the population (more than 1 in 4 Americans are living in drought). In the nine westernmost states, more than 90% of the population is living in drought. That is 55,487,951 people. Think about that. Those nine states are some of the big ones, so in the western 1/3ish of the USA, for every 10 people, nine of them are living in drought.

The spatial extent of the drought is spreading east, and right now much of the “Exceptional Drought” is in Texas. “Exceptional Drought” is one level up (drier) than “Extreme Drought”. In “Exceptional Drought”, soil moisture and stream flow are less than 2% of normal. Exceptional Drought is characterized by: “Exceptional and widespread crop/pasture losses” and “Shortages of water in reservoirs, streams, and wells creating water emergencies”.

Some areas in Texas and throughout the West are at an even higher level of drought: Historic Drought. Drought levels never seen during the period that weather data has been collected.

For example, consider the situation in the largest water reservoir in the USA, Lake Mead. Please see:

<http://mead.uslakes.info/level.asp>

Lake Mead was formed by the completion of the Hoover Dam across the Colorado River in 1936. The levels in Lake Mead today (May 16, 2022) are the lowest they have ever been (since the lake started to fill in 1937). Lake Mead was last full in 1999/2000. The water levels in Lake Mead have been falling since then, but the pace of the decline has increased over the last two years. The current water level in Lake Mead is down 178 FEET!!! To get some idea of the scale, go outside and look at the top of City Hall. Then try to picture a spot 66 feet above the top. That is how far down the water level is in Lake Mead.

And the water levels continue to fall. Lake Mead is currently 25 FEET lower than it was just a year ago. (Falling at a rate of more than 1 storey/year.) Every day since March 13<sup>th</sup>, 2022 the levels in Lake Mead have continued to fall, so every day for the last two months the largest water reservoir in the USA sets a new record low.

The cause of all this climate chaos has been known to scientists for many decades now. Much of the research was funded by the fossil fuel industry in the late 1970s and 1980s (but was largely kept secret). Widespread public knowledge of the problem can be marked by 1992 publication of the book “Earth in the Balance”. In that book the cause of the current chaos was unambiguously shown to be due to increased greenhouse gases in the atmosphere due to the burning of fossil fuels. The dominant greenhouse gas is CO<sub>2</sub>. For the past 60+ years, CO<sub>2</sub> levels have been measured at a reference location at Mauna Loa, Hawaii. Due to our failure to plan properly, levels of CO<sub>2</sub> continue to increase in the atmosphere at about 2.5 ppm per year. In 2021 they were measured at 419 ppm, which exceeds a new milestone – they are now 50% higher than they were in 1800 (280ppm). We crossed the “safe” threshold of 350 ppm in 1986

and we are being warned that unless we take significant actions NOW to curb our use of fossil fuels we will soon pass the threshold of 450 ppm at which time the harm will become intolerable. (I.e., even worse than the 1000 year droughts, fires, floods, and storms that we are currently “enjoying” due to poor government planning.)

At the current 2.5 ppm per year CO2 increase, we will hit that 450 ppm threshold in just 12 years (2033). Rather than “planning” for an uncertain forecast “desire” for more “ground based detached units” in the year 2051, I am begging the planners to focus their efforts on the more immediate 2033 problem of keeping our existing home habitable.

With respect to the current “GRIDS2/MCR/GEF” process, the very first thing to be done is adopting: No Urban Boundary Expansion.

The reasons why this is relevant are obvious. We need to focus on producing less greenhouse gases NOW. Canadians, on a per capita basis, are near the very top of the list with respect to greenhouse gas emissions. (Only a few small countries are worse: Qatar, Kuwait, UAE, Bahrain, Brunei, and Palau.) Part of the reason we are at the top of the list is our continued subsidization of the tar sands. But another part of the reason is that we have very high home energy use in Canada. Our per capita home energy use is about three times higher than the UK and about 10 times higher than China.

Ground based detached units are the worst offenders. If the plan is to increase the local population, then the worst thing to do would be to plan for 30 years of increases in the worst offenders by expanding the Urban Boundary.

According to the City’s own study:

#### CITY OF HAMILTON GRIDS 2 / MCR – PLANNING FOR GROWTH TO 2051: HOW SHOULD HAMILTON GROW? EVALUATION OF GROWTH OPTIONS.

The current proposal to freeze the urban boundary does a much better job at addressing climate change than the originally proposed option of greenfield development on Prime Agricultural Land. The climate change mitigating benefit extends into the future permanently. Perhaps more importantly, the benefits are the greatest NOW at the beginning of the study period.

And make no mistake, we need to be dealing with climate change NOW, and not waiting for things to get even worse.

#### 2) Food security (aka Protecting Prime Agricultural Lands from Greenfield Sprawl)

Prime Agricultural Land in Canada is rare and precious – only 5% of the land area qualifies as “Prime Agricultural Land”. Class 1 soil Prime Agricultural Land is the top 10% of Prime farmland (only 0.5% of land in Canada has Class 1 soil).

According to the City’s own study:

**CITY OF HAMILTON GRIDS 2 / MCR – PLANNING FOR GROWTH TO 2051: HOW SHOULD HAMILTON GROW? EVALUATION OF GROWTH OPTIONS.**

“In addition, the extensive encroachment of future urban land uses would potentially lead to the fragmentation of farm parcels and heavy urban traffic would make operations difficult for future farm operators.”

“As Growth Option 1 requires the conversion of up to 1,310 ha, which is mainly comprised of Prime Agricultural Lands (depending on the location of lands selected in the Whitebelt), it is anticipated that healthy, local and affordable food options would be impacted by the anticipated growth.”

**The City’s staff report:**

“Based on Rural Hamilton Official Plan designations, all phasing options under the Ambitious Density scenario would require the inclusion of whitebelt lands that are designated prime agricultural being added to the urban boundary. The City’s draft Land Needs Assessment has identified that 1,340 ha of land is required under the Ambitious Density scenario, so there is no phasing option that avoids prime agricultural lands.”

One of the key points that seems to be ignored by planners and politicians (both municipal and provincial) is the damage that is done beyond the Urban Boundary if the Urban Boundary is extended. The lost farmland is not just the footprint of the sprawled ground-based detached units, but the lost farmland extends out past the new boundary. This increased loss of Prime Agricultural Land was noted by the Agricultural Expert (see quote about “extensive encroachment” above). These “creep losses” extend beyond any Urban Boundary expansion, but are not even considered in the loss numbers. As a result, the harmful effects of Urban Boundary expansion are underestimated (even by me in this letter) – and this needs to be kept in mind.

For this letter I will be using the numbers provided in the report with the caveat that they underestimate the problem.

The numbers with respect to farmland:

There are 7.9 billion people on the planet. There is about 49 million square kilometers of farmland to support them. This means that on a world average basis there are 160 people for every square kilometer of farmland. (1.6 people/hectare)

**ONTARIO 2021**

There are 14.9 million people in Ontario. There is about 50 thousand square kilometers of farmland to support them. This means that there are 298 people for every square kilometer of farmland in Ontario. (2.98 people/hectare)

**HAMILTON 2021**

There are 584,000 people in Hamilton. There is about 520 square kilometers of farmland to support them. This means that there are 1,123 people for every square kilometer of farmland in Hamilton. (11 people/hectare)



HAMILTON 2051 (if the Urban Boundary were to be expanded as originally proposed)

The Province demands there be 820,000 people in Hamilton. The Province dictates that we destroy 13 square kilometers of farmland, leaving us with just 507 square kilometers of farmland. This means that there will be 1,617 people for every square kilometer of farmland in Hamilton. (16 people/hectare)

I want to thank Council for not caving to Provincial pressure and expanding the urban boundary to allow for ground based detached units to be built on Prime Agricultural Land. If the original proposal for Urban Boundary Expansion had been approved, the 30 year Food Security Plan for Hamilton would be to increase the number of people dependent on a hectare of farmland by 44% !!!

According to the City's Agricultural Expert: "healthy, local and affordable food options would be impacted by the anticipated growth".

One could take the rather shortsided view that Hamilton should not worry about the Prime Agricultural Land within its boundaries, because it is a City and farmland should be protected somewhere else in Ontario. But from my personal agricultural lands inventory (taken by driving around southern Ontario for 30+ years) it is abundantly clear that the Provincial government is failing to protect Prime Agricultural Land across the region.

This is significant because due to the recent geologic history of Ontario, Prime Agricultural Land is concentrated in the very same area where the Provincial government is directing rapid growth.

Please consider that on a world average basis there are 1.6 people per hectare of farmland. In Ontario there are 2.98 people per hectare of farmland. **ONTARIO IS SHORT ON FARMLAND COMPARED TO THE WORLD AVERAGE.**

The reasons that Ontario is so short on farmland are due to the last Ice Age and the Canadian Shield. The last Ice Age scoured most of the soil off of the rocks across most of Ontario north of Hamilton. The rocks that were left exposed are Canadian Shield rocks, some of the oldest rocks on the planet. Much of the useful nutrients for plant growth were weathered out of these rocks long ago. So not only is soil largely absent, the underlying exposed rocks are not a good source for producing quality soil.

Ontario is already a net food importer (we import twice as much as we export). We need to include in our planning considerations about the global food "supply chain". Climate change exacerbated drought in the USA (see section (1) above) means the reliability of food from our much larger trading partner needs consideration. The war in Ukraine is another example to disruption to a food producing area. It would be more than unwise to assume that we can continue to rely on other jurisdictions to protect enough of their farmland to feed us while we continue to pave ours.

Ontario currently sits at 2.98 people per hectare of farmland. It is estimated that in order to provide the North American “baseline diet” (pretty much the average of what we currently eat) it takes about a hectare of farmland per person. In order to keep us currently fed, we currently import food because of the shortage of farmland. Before the Government of Ontario stomps around insisting municipalities comply with its demands that Prime Agricultural Land be paved for sprawled ground based detached units, it needs to consider that food is a more important (and immediate) planning objective than ground based detached units.

### 3) Stable ecosystems (that all life, including human, depends on)

My main concern with the GRIDS/MCR process is that it is singularly focused on predicting and providing (30 years into the future) for the anticipated “wants” of a single species whose numbers are increasing. Meanwhile the “needs” (for survival) of all of the other (99%++) species that live here are ignored. Many of these species are suffering population declines due in no small part to past bad decision making. As a result, unless balance is restored in the planning process the numbers of many species will continue to dwindle until they are extirpated (made “locally extinct”).

Hamilton is in Ecoregion 7E (Lake Erie Lowland Ontario)

According to: Biodiversity and Conservation (2020) 29:3573–3590

“Lake Erie Lowland Ontario (Ecoregion 7E)

Only 14% of this ecoregion remains in natural cover and only 1% is within conserved/protected areas. The Lake Erie Lowlands ecoregion has experienced historic rates of habitat loss to agriculture and urban areas that are among the highest in Canada. Remaining habitat patches are generally small, highly fragmented and degraded. The total (human) population is 8,324,391 (2016), with a growth of just over 29% in the last 20 years.”

According to the OMNRF, “The flora and fauna in Ecoregion 7E are the most diverse in Canada”. Environment Canada used to have on the web an interactive map that showed that Ecoregion 7E had the most Species At Risk of any Ecoregion in Canada (that map has since disappeared due to lack of funding).

The area proposed for Urban “Boundary” Expansion falls within the smaller subregion of 7E known as Ecodistrict 7E5. According to the OMNRF, “Less than 1% of the ecodistrict comprises protected areas.”

Page 68 of the September/October 2020 issue of Canadian Geographic shows a map of “Canadian Biodiversity Protection Hotspots”. On the map, protecting the green areas has “the greatest potential to stem biodiversity loss while protecting it for the future”. The area that the MCR/GRIDS/”market” process proposes for Urban “Boundary” expansion is one of the green areas.

In order to restore some balance to local planning, abandon expanding the Urban Boundary. The land that is used for farming has greater biodiversity value than sprawled detached units. If there is land that is suboptimal for farming, that land is badly needed as living space for all of the other species that live in Ecodistrict 7E5. Please grant some conservation easements in order to increase the amount of land we protect for wildlife above the currently dismal level of 1%. The other species that live in Hamilton need a little help if they are going to survive.

We need to protect farmland for people, and we need to protect biodiversity for the sake of the other living species. (Some of this is selfish: we may find some of these species useful to us in the future.)

But beyond that, there is another reason we need to protect intact ecosystems. This has to do with something known as ecosystem services – things that ecosystems do that help stabilize the conditions on planet Earth (and keep it habitable for everybody).

There are easy obvious examples, and probably other things that ecosystems do for us that we don't even know about (but we might get a nasty surprise if they were gone).

The most obvious one is air purification. Plants that are photosynthesizing do many vital things for us. The most immediate need they provide is oxygen. They also remove carbon dioxide from the air, and they also purify the air by removing many other pollutants. Part of the problem we are having with global warming is that we have not preserved enough plants to absorb all of the carbon dioxide we are producing by burning too much fossil fuels. In order to return the planet to a more healthy balance, we need both more area covered by plants and to burn less fossil fuels. (Expanding the Urban Boundary to pave farmland for detached units hurts us all on both sides of this equation.)

Another easy one is water purification (both surface and ground water), and flood protection. Having intact vegetated areas (including wetlands) both decreases the severity of flooding and helps purify water. (Expanding the Urban Boundary will result in increased pavement and other hard surfaces that will increase water pollution and flooding.)

One of the less predictable ecosystem services has to do with stability. Larger ecosystems tend to be more stable due to the fact that there are enough members of all of the species present so that none are lost due to chance fluctuations in numbers. If a lost species was a “keystone” species (e.g. a species that kept other species in check by eating them) then the remaining ecosystem might suffer plagues of overpopulations that a healthy ecosystem would have kept under control.

As far as we currently know, there is only one example of life existing anywhere in the universe. All life on Earth appears to have arisen from a shared common ancestor. It has continued to thrive for more than 3 billion years. Even though we know a lot about what keeps the system running, we cannot be certain that our understanding is complete. (And even less certain is what conditions are best for the long term survival of Homo sapiens.) Until our understanding of the ecosystem that supports life on earth improves, it would be prudent to curtail killing parts of the surface of the planet with pavement based on the patently misguided

guess that in thirty years that our “want” for ground based detached units will be more important than our “need” for food, water, and oxygen.

Look, I understand that Hamilton and Ontario are in a difficult box with respect to planning in this area. Land is already in short supply. Compounding the short supply, this land is of the highest quality in all of Ontario with respect to climate and soils. It can support either farming or wildlife better than most other land in Ontario. While the soil and the wildlife cannot easily be transplanted, housing can easily be built elsewhere.

If we insist on killing the goose that killed the golden egg by paving this farmland, then we may find that the population guesses were wrong. Or worse still, people might arrive and sit in detached units and find they don't have anything to eat.

This is the problem with the MCR/GRIDS/”market” process. By myopically focusing on the single issue of dwelling type, it entirely misses the big picture. Ground based detached units are a “want”; food, water, and clean air are “needs”. Planning for “needs” must take precedence over planning for “wants”.

Until the planning process can be fixed to reflect this reality, we all must act to protect our future. Right now that means:

No Urban Boundary Expansion

Joe Minor



Project No.: 21229

May 16, 2022

**VIA E-MAIL**

Lisa Kelsey  
Legislative Coordinator  
Planning Committee  
City of Hamilton  
71 Main Street West  
Hamilton, ON L8P 4Y5

Dear Ms. Kelsey:

**Re: GRIDS2/MCR – Municipal Comprehensive Review/Official Plan Review –  
Phase 1 Amendments to the Urban Hamilton Official Plan and Rural  
Hamilton Official Plan (PED21067(b))  
Agenda Item 9.2 – May 17<sup>th</sup>, 2022, Planning Committee**

---

We are the planning consultants for Hammer GP LP and Hammer GP Services Corp. (the “Owners”) the owners of the property municipally addressed as 75 Centennial Parkway North, also known as Eastgate Square (the “subject site”). We are writing on behalf of our client to provide comments regarding Report PED21067(b), specifically the proposed Urban Hamilton Official Plan Amendment (Appendix A to PED21067(b)).

The subject site is one of two Sub-Regional Service Nodes within the City, as shown on Schedule E – Urban Structure of the Urban Hamilton Official Plan (“UHOP”) and is currently designated *Mixed Use – High Density* on Schedule E-1 – Urban Land Use Designations of the UHOP. The subject site is also designated *Mixed Use – High Density* on Map B.6.7-1 of the Centennial Neighbourhoods Secondary Plan.

**Our Request:**

We have reviewed the Proposed Urban Hamilton Official Plan Amendment (Appendix “A” to Report PED21067(b)) and are generally supportive of the proposed amendments as it relates to the subject site. We request the following minor textual modifications:

<u><b>Current Policy (Urban Hamilton Official Plan)</b></u>	<u><b>City-Proposed Change to Policy</b></u>	<u><b>Recommended Change to Policy</b></u>
Volume 1 – E.2.3.2.7 Sub-Regional Service Nodes shall generally have some of the higher densities within the City with a target density of 100 to 150 persons and jobs per hectare across each node.	Volume 1 – E.2.3.2.7 Sub-Regional Service Nodes shall generally <del>have some of the higher densities within the City</del> <b>with be planned to achieve</b> a target density of <del>100 to 150</del> to 200 persons and jobs per hectare <b>measured</b> across each node.	E.2.3.2.7 Sub-Regional Service Nodes shall generally <del>have some of the higher densities within the City</del> <b>with be planned to achieve</b> a <b>minimum</b> target density of <del>100 to 150 to 200</del> persons and jobs per hectare <b>measured</b> across each node and <b>shall recognize the potential for a phased approach to intensification.</b>

### **Rationale for Requested Modifications**

The requested modification is intended to provide further clarity that the proposed density target is a **minimum** for the City to accommodate the minimum forecasted population and employment growth to 2051, which aligns with the City’s Municipal Comprehensive Review (GRIDS 2) that establishes an aggressive intensification rate. In our opinion, including any maximum density provisions for the Sub-Regional Service Node does not align with the applicable provincial and evolving UHOP planning policy framework, which seeks to optimize density on *strategic growth areas* and especially sites like the subject site which is well served by existing and planned higher order transit. Furthermore, the applicable UHOP and secondary plan policies will ensure that redevelopment of the subject site will be compatible with the surrounding context and will be planned in a coordinated manner.

In addition, the requested policy modification will allow for a phased approach where the intensification of the subject site can occur through a phased approach so that the first phase of development does not need to meet the minimum density target for the entire site. In our opinion, this modification is necessary and represents good planning, since it would allow for orderly and phased redevelopment of the subject site, which would protect for the subject site’s planned function as a commercial amenity for the surrounding area, while accommodating new housing opportunities.

We understand that the proposed changes to the Centennial Neighbourhoods Secondary Plan in Appendix “A” to Report PED21067(b) are intended to implement approved employment land conversions and address provincial conformity matters and that additional changes to the Secondary Plans will be completed through a

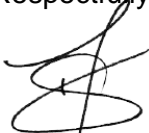
separate amendment process with additional engagement. We look forward to working with staff during that engagement process.

### **Future Development Applications**

We have been working with Development Planning Staff on the introduction of residential uses and modifications to the mall edges with new commercial amenities. In this regard, a formal consultation application was recently filed with the City, and we look forward to working with the City to modernize the existing mall and add new residential housing for the community. In this regard, the proposed policy modifications will ensure that the subject site is able to optimize density in a phased approach in order to help accommodate the City's planned growth over the next 30 years.

Thank you for the opportunity to comment on the draft UHOP amendment and we look forward to continuing to work with you to ensure the best planning policy framework for the subject site and the City. Should you require any additional information or clarification, please feel free to contact the undersigned.

Respectfully Submitted,



David Falletta, MCIP, RPP



Ashley Paton, MCIP, RPP

*cc. Hammer GP LP and Hammer GP Services Corp.*

AP/df:jobs

**From:** Liz Koblyk

**Sent:** Sunday, May 15, 2022 8:13 PM

**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)

**Cc:** VanderBeek, Arlene <[Arlene.VanderBeek@hamilton.ca](mailto:Arlene.VanderBeek@hamilton.ca)>; Shaw-QP, Sandy <[sshaw-qp@ndp.on.ca](mailto:sshaw-qp@ndp.on.ca)>

**Subject:** GRIDS2 / MCR Plan; May 17 Statutory Public Meeting

Planning Committee

City of Hamilton

RE: GRIDS2/MCR Plan

Dear Planning Committee Members,

Please continue your excellent work of making sure that Hamilton is a climate resilient, food secure, and affordable city. At the May 17<sup>th</sup> Statutory Public Meeting and beyond, please continue to support farmland protection. Please reject development of farmland in favour of focusing on “missing middle” housing. If we lose further acres of farmland, we will not be able to get them back.

Thanks for your protection.

Liz Koblyk

Greater Hamilton Area resident



**From:** Isabel Belanger  
**Sent:** Thursday, May 12, 2022 1:13 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR May 17th Public Meeting

Dear Clerk,

In reference to the GRIDS2/MCR plan, this letter is meant for the May 17th Statutory Public Meeting. I totally support plans to freeze Hamilton's urban boundary because I support farmland protection and I do not support urban sprawl where the only means of transport is the car. Farms are essential for food security and it is more cost effective and responsible to grow food locally (and it tastes better) rather than transporting it thousands of kilometres from across the Canadian border from California, USA. Urban sprawl promotes traffic gridlock which is stressful for anyone trying to get anywhere.

I support climate resilient growth for Hamilton via higher density neighbourhoods (and retrofitting the high number of apparent vacant buildings to residential housing) and I support inclusive urban neighbourhoods for our city!

*Isabel Belanger*

*Have nothing in your house that you do not know to be useful, or believe to be beautiful.  
William Morris*

**From:** Frances Murray  
**Sent:** Thursday, May 12, 2022 10:00 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS2/MCR Plan - May 17th Statutory Public Meeting

To City of Hamilton Councillors and Mayor,

Please accept this letter in support of the No Urban Boundary Expansion option in for our Official Plan.

In light of climate change, as well as working towards a more liveable city, I support farmland protection + climate resilient, inclusive urban neighbourhoods for Hamilton.

Thank you for reading my email.

Frances Murray  
Hamilton, ON

From: Kathryn Cowan  
Sent: Wednesday, May 11, 2022 9:34 AM  
To: [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
Subject: GRIDS2/MCR PLAN

I support farmland protection and climate resilient, and inclusive urban neighborhoods.  
Freeze the urban boundary.  
K. Cowan  
Crown Point resident.

**From:** Duncan Appleford  
**Sent:** Thursday, May 12, 2022 9:03 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** Grids2/MCR plan

I support farmland protection an climate resilience, inclusive urban neighbourhoods for Hamilton. At the May 17 Statutory Meeting I hope that my voice and so many others are heard.  
Duncan Appleford

From: Susan Wortman  
Sent: Thursday, May 12, 2022 3:15 PM  
To: [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
Subject: May 17th Statutory Public Meeting: re GRIDS2/MCR plan

Hello,

I understand that plans to freeze the urban boundary go before Hamilton's Planning Committee for final approval in the mandatory Statutory Public Meeting under the provincial Planning Act this coming Tuesday, May 17th.

I wanted to take a moment and salute you for making the right choice to freeze the urban boundary, and to encourage you to give it the final stamp of approval on Tuesday. This forward thinking decision will protect farmland, wetland, creek headwaters, and result in a denser, more livable/walkable city. And of course, will support your commitment to make important choices that work to mitigate the impact of climate change.

Thank you, Susan

**From:** Donna Spurr  
**Sent:** Thursday, May 12, 2022 10:12 AM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** No Urban Boundary Expansion

To Whom This May Concern,

I am sending you this letter in support of Environment Hamilton's request that there be No Urban Boundary Expansion. In light of the Climate Crises we are all experiencing, we all need to maintain as much of our green spaces and farmland as possible. As someone who lives in Hamilton I very much would like to see this happening in and around my own home. This letter is in reference to the GRIDS2/MCR plan.

Thank you in advance for considering my request.

Donna Spurr

From: spencer steenburgh  
Sent: Thursday, May 12, 2022 2:06 PM  
To: [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
Subject: Regarding the May 17th Statutory Public Meeting - GRIDS2/MCR

Dear Planning Committee,

This email is to ask you to please reconsider plans to expand Hamilton's urban boundary.

I am a resident of Hamilton who cannot afford a motor vehicle, and the majority of my loved ones and community are in the same situation. Getting around on transit and by bike is challenging, inconvenient, and dangerous. If we continue to construct our cities around the motor vehicle, it deepens the already existing inequality.

Focusing instead on enriching the urban setting we already have with more public space and better transit will empower and mobilize a greater number of hamiltonians. This will lead to more involved citizens, motivated groups, and grassroots movements that will continue to improve our city in all kinds of ways.

Furthermore, suburban sprawl is unattractive, impractical, and creates isolation in an already lonely world. We need to be building spaces that promote community and meeting spaces.

Lastly, we need to protect farmland and focus more on climate resilient neighbourhoods

The choice you are about to make is an opportunity to invest in our future. I ask that you please consider the voices, like mine, that are telling you the alternative will hurt us.

Please freeze the urban boundary expansion. Improve what we already have - there are endless beautiful possibilities.

Spencer Steenburgh

**From:** Andrea A  
**Sent:** Friday, May 13, 2022 8:07 PM  
**To:** [clerk@hamilton.ca](mailto:clerk@hamilton.ca)  
**Subject:** GRIDS 2/MCR Plan Comments

Good evening,

I am writing to advise that I strongly oppose the expansion of Hamilton's urban boundary. Given the recognized climate crisis among the global scientific community, urban boundary expansion, and urban sprawl, by extension are dangerous developments that encroach on the protection of our farmlands. We need to preserve climate resilient, inclusive urban neighborhoods now more than ever, which is why freezing Hamilton's urban boundary is of paramount importance. I am submitting these comments ahead of the Public Meeting on the GRIDS 2 and Municipal Comprehensive Review on Tuesday, so that my voice can be heard alongside those of my fellow Hamiltonians.

Thank you,

Andrea